### Index

**A**
- AAR. see average accounting rate of return
- abandonment option for capital projects, 3:54 defined, 3:52
- Abbott Laboratories, 4:168
- Abenomics, 1:564
- AB InBev. see Anheuser-Busch InBev
- abnormal earnings, 4:484
- abnormal returns, 1:339–340; 4:7
- ABO. see accumulated benefit obligation
- ABS. see asset-backed securities
- accelerated depreciation, capital
- absolute version of PPP, 1:384
- absolute recommendations, 1:220
- absolute convergence, 6:50
- absolute valuation models, 4:23–25
- accounting
  - accounting estimates, 1:77
  - accounting for intangible assets, 4:104
  - accounting income, 5:35–61
  - accounting information, for equity valuation, 4:18–22
  - accounting methods
    - for cash flow, 4:421
    - equity method, 2:24–35
    - example, 2:25–26
    - fair value option, 2:30
    - goodwill, 2:29–30
    - impairment, 2:31
    - investment costs in excess of book value, 2:27–28
    - issues for analysts with, 2:34–35
    - and sale of inventory, 2:32–34
    - and transactions with associates/joint ventures, 2:31–34
  - pooling of interests method, 2:37, 42n.26
  - and residual income model, 4:504–517
  - accounting for intangible assets, 4:514–516
  - accounting for nonrecurring items, 4:516–517
  - aggressive accounting practices, 4:517
  - balance sheet adjustments for fair value, 4:513
  - clean surplus violations, 4:505–513
  - uniting of interests method, 2:37
  - Accounting Quality Model, 2:218
  - accounting risk, 3:258
  - accounting scandals, 3:205–206
  - accounting standards, international differences in, 4:437–438. see also specific standards
  - Accounting Standards Codification (ASC)
    - Business Combinations (ASC 805), 2:10; 4:549n.11, 566, 572
    - Consolidation (ASC 810), 2:10, 43n.27, 52
    - Fair Value Measurements (ASC 820), 4:547n.5, 549n.12–13, 567
    - Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets (ASC 350), 4:547n.5–6 and IASB/FASB convergence, 2:8
    - Investments–Debt and Equity Securities (ASC 320), 2:10, 22n.9
    - Investments–Equity Method and Joint Ventures (ASC 323), 2:10
    - Share-Based Payment (ASC 718), 4:548n.7
    - accounting standard-setting bodies, regulatory recommendations of, 1:679
    - accounting systems, corporate investments in, 2:9
    - account reviews
      - firm policies on, 1:77
      - regular, 1:94
      - systematic, 1:86
    - accounts
      - with beneficial ownership, 1:158, 159
      - family, 1:80, 160–161
      - in performance calculations, 1:100
      - working capital, 2:284
    - accounts receivable, earnings quality and, 2:226, 231
    - accrual periods
      - for interest rate options, 5:400, 401
      - for Libor spot market, 5:311
      - for swaps, 5:331
      - for swaptions, 5:404
    - accruals
      - in Beneish model, 2:211
      - as component of earnings, 2:217–218
      - discretionary vs. non-discretionary, 2:218
    - earnings quality and measures of, 2:217–222
    - in long-term equity investment case study, 2:293–294
    - accruals ratios, Nestlé, 2:294
    - accrued interest, for fixed-income forwards and futures, 5:319, 320
    - accumulated benefit obligation (ABO), 2:75n.5
    - accumulated other comprehensive income (AOCI), 4:509
    - accuracy, of research, 2:111
    - acquiring company (acquirer), 3:276
    - acquisition(s). see also mergers and acquisitions
      - bargain, 2:40
      - as business combination, 2:36
      - business valuations before, 4:547 and convertible bonds, 5:168
      - defined, 3:276
      - 4:9 financial report quality issues in, 2:204–205
      - form of, 3:284–285
      - acquisition capital (private equity class), 6:137
      - acquisition method for business combinations, 2:38–42
      - acquisition price less than fair value, 2:80
      - assets and liabilities in, 2:38
      - contingent liabilities in, 2:38
      - financial assets and liabilities in, 2:39
      - goodwill in, 2:39
      - indemnification assets in, 2:38–39
      - post-combination balance sheet for, 2:40–42
      - acquisition price, fair value and, 2:40
      - ACRA. see Accounting and Corporate Regulatory Authority
      - Actavis Equity S.a r.l., 2:26
      - actions
        - investment (see also Investment Analysis, Recommendations, and Actions [Standard of Professional Conduct V])
        - fair dealing in, 1:83–84
        - firm policies on, 1:77
        - impact of, 1:12–13
        - personal, 1:35
        - unethical, 1:29
      - active factor risk, 6:294
      - active investment strategy, 6:249
      - active managers
        - active risk and guidelines for, 6:293
        - objectives of, 6:290
      - active portfolio management, 6:467–528
      - for bond portfolios, 5:20–24
      - comparing strategies in, 6:501
      -
arbitrage-free valuation (continued)
implications of, 5:78–79
law of one price, 5:76–77
Monte Carlo method, 5:98–100
practice problems, 5:102–109
principle of no arbitrage, 5:76–77
principles for forward commitments, 5:294–295
solutions to problems, 5:110–115
swap contracts, 5:329–347
currency swaps, 5:335–342
equity swaps, 5:342–347
interest rate swaps, 5:331–335
receive-fixed pay-floating swaps, 5:330–331
receive-floating pay-fixed swaps, 5:329–330
arbitrage opportunities defined, 6:276
portfolio return as indicator of, 6:278–280
arbitrage portfolio, 6:279
arbitrage pricing theory (APT)
CAPM vs., 6:275–276
estimating risk premium with, 3:49
and multifactor models, 4:79;
6:275–281
assumptions in, 6:275–276
calculating expected return to portfolio, 6:276–277
Carhart four-factor model, 6:279–281
parameters in one-factor APT model, 6:277–278
portfolio returns for no arbitrage condition, 6:278–280
one-factor APT model, 6:277–278
arbitrage profit, borrowing, 5:299–301
arbitrageurs
and commodity markets, 6:199–200, 203
in financial markets, 5:364
fundamental rules for, 5:294, 297–298,
362, 364
ARCH. see autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity
ARCH(1). see first-order autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity
ARCH(p). see pth-order autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity
Archer Daniels Midland Company, 1:375, 400, 3:202
Argentina
economic growth, 1:602–604
exchange rate crisis, 1:564
natural resources, 1:617
openness of economy, 1:656
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653, 654
sovereign credit risk, 6:429
ARGUS Valuation DCF, 6:28n.4
arithmetic mean, 4:60, 63–64, 446–447
ARMA models. see autoregressive moving-average models of time-series analysis
AR models. see autoregressive models for time-series analysis
Arthur Andersen, 2:232
Articles of Incorporation, 1:23
ARY. see all risks yield
ASA. see American Society of Appraisers
ASC. see Accounting Standards Codification
Asia. see also specific countries
cash dividends paid, 3:127
central banks in, 6:419
commodity exchanges, 6:203
corporate governance failures, 3:222
firms with negative book value for equity, 1:504
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
real estate operating companies, 6:96
real GDP growth and real GDP per capita, 1:597, 599
regulatory response to global financial crisis, 1:683
reverse stock splits, 3:133
share repurchases, 3:161
soft commodities, 6:191
swaps market, 5:25
5:204; 6:430
ask price, in FX market, 1:517
ASM International, 4:437–438
assessed value, of property,
6:191
asset allocation
multifactor models for, 6:289
strategic and tactical, 250–251
asset-based valuation
and operating cash flow, 2:289–290
of product groups, 4:289
asset class(es)
real estate vs. other, 6:9–11, 17–18
returns by, 6:13, 14, 82, 85
asset/liability matching (ALM),
6:223–224
asset liquidity, 6:258
asset management, 6:16
Asset Manager Code of Professional Conduct (AMC), 1:10, 27, 129
asset managers, 6:351–354
asset quality index (AQI), 2:211
asset risk, 3:258
assets
in acquisition method, 2:38, 39
artificial price volatility, 1:70–72
available-for-sale, 2:16–17
average, 2:289
base composition of, 2:282–283
cash operating return on, 2:289–290
contingent, 2:55
current exchange rate for all (see current rate method)
custody of client, 1:74
disclosure of net pension, 2:93
expenditures at Nestlé, 2:286–288
financial, 2:10–22
accounting treatments for, 2:9–10
in acquisition method, 2:29
available-for-sale, 2:12, 16–17
classification and measurement of,
2:20–22
fair value through profit or loss, 2:10–11
held-to-maturity, 2:11
impairment of, 2:15–20
as investment category, 2:9
loans and receivables, 2:13–14
reclassification of, 2:14–15, 22
valuation of, 5:76
 guideline assets, 4:367
indemnification, 2:38–39
intangible
in excess earnings method, 4:566
in pre-money valuations, 6:149
and private company valuation, 4:544
in residual income valuations, 4:514–516
leased, 2:52–53
long positions in, 5:440, 454
long-term, 4:133
monetary, 2:131–133
net asset balance sheet exposure, 2:134
nonfinancial, 4:429
nonmonetary, 2:131
nonoperating, 4:337, 551
non-traded, 4:76–79
and operating cash flow, 2:296
outright long positions in, 5:440
personal-use, 4:552
of product groups, 2:292
purchasing of, as form of acquisition, 3:285
return on, 4:243, 244, 391n.26
synthetic, 5:440–442
Assets Acquired in a Business Combination to Be Used in Research and Development Activities (IPRD Practice Aid), 4:562n.25, 566,
583–584
asset valuation
economic factors in, 6:375–465
asset values and expectations of future cash flows, 6:379
bonds, 6:379–433
commercial real estate, 6:448–453
and connections of financial activity with economy, 6:376
equities, 6:433–447
practice problems, 6:457–461
with present value model of asset valuation, 6:376–378
solutions to problems, 6:462–465
expectations of future cash flows in, 6:379
for financial assets, 5:76
present value model of, 6:376–378
asset weighing, 1:99
Assicurazioni Generali, 5:436
associates
Deutsche Bank, 2:25
intercorporate investment in,
2:23–35
accounting treatment, 2:9–10
amortization of excess purchase price, 2:28–30
disclosure, 2:34
equity method of accounting for,
2:24–35
fair value option, 2:30
and goodwill, 2:29–30
impairment, 2:31

investment costs in excess of book value, 2:27–28
issues for analysts with, 2:34–35
and sale of inventory, 2:32–34
and transactions with associates, 2:31–34
as investment category, 2:9
transactions with, 2:31–34
Association for Investment Management and Research (AIMR), 4:32–33
assumptions
about error term, 1:282, 283, 326
about health care costs, 2:91–93
about post-employment benefits, 2:89–93
in arbitrage pricing model, 6:275–276
in bankruptcy prediction models, 2:236
of BSM model, 5:363, 388–390
in equilibrium term structure models, 5:39
financial statement reporting of changes in, 2:86–87
frictionless market, 5:215, 233
going-concern, 2:236; 4:8
heteroskedasticity, 1:282, 341, 459
in linear regression model, 1:281–283, 326–331
in long-term forecasting, 4:168–169
normality, 1:283n.25
for real estate valuation, 6:41–43
in simulations, 1:501
in stock option pricing models, 2:102–103
for venture capital method of valuation, 6:176
violations of regression analysis assumptions, 1:340–355
and heteroskedasticity, 1:341–347
in model specification, 1:356
and multicollinearity, 1:351–354
in multiple linear regression model, 1:326–327
and serial correlation, 1:347–351
AstraZeneca PLC
Dickey–Fuller test for, 1:444
EPS adjustments for nonrecurring items, 4:374–375
modeling unit root for, 1:444–447
n-period moving average for, 1:448
asymmetric information, 3:105, 203–204
at market, forward contracts, 5:296
@RISK software, 3:45; 6:139–140
AT&T, 4:390–393, 446
at-the-money options, 3:240
audit committees, 3:218, 237–238, 248, 249
audit costs, 6:157
auditors
independent, 3:218
opinions of, 2:250–254
auditor shopping, 2:254
The Auditor’s Responsibility to Consider Fraud and Error in an Audit of Financial Statements (International Federation of Accountants), 4:18
audits, oversight of, 3:237–238
augmented Solow approach to economic growth, 1:647
Australia
active return and weights for equities, 6:495–500
algorithmic trading/HFT in, 6:337
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
bond spread, total returns and GDP growth, 6:416, 417
break-even inflation rates, 6:406–408
commodity exchanges, 6:203
common law, 3:113
currency crisis in, 1:572
dividend imputation tax system, 3:151
equity REITs, 6:83
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
GDP growth rate, 4:211
government bond risk premiums, 6:418
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
ICT capital in GDP, 1:623
Kyoto Protocol, 3:256
money supply growth and inflation, 1:256, 261, 286, 288
natural resources, 1:615, 617
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 598, 653, 654
real yields, 6:392, 393, 396
Royal & Sun Alliance Group, 3:143
self-regulating organizations in, 1:680
Australian dollar, 1:529, 581
Austria
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
autocorrelations of errors, 1:347–351, 428–430
of residuals, 1:428–430
time-series data, 1:427
autonovember Corporation, 2:260–261
autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity (ARCH) testing for, 1:459–462
in time-series forecasting, 1:468
autoregressive (AR) models for time-series analysis, 1:425–438
challenges with, 1:414–415
comparing forecast model performance, 1:434–436
with conditional heteroskedasticity, 1:459–462
covariance-stationary series, 1:426–427
instability of regression coefficients, 1:436–438
mean reversion, 1:430–431
moving-average, 1:458–459
moving-average models vs., 1:447, 450–452
multiperiod forecasts and chain rule of forecasting, 1:431–434
seasonal lags in, 1:452–458
serially correlated errors in, 1:427–430
autoregressive moving-average (ARMA) models of time-series analysis, 1:458–459
availability
debt, 4:559
of transactions, 4:572
available-for-sale assets, 2:16–17
available-for-sale investments impairments for, 2:16–17
intercorporate investments in, 2:12–14
reclassification of, 2:14–15
unrealized changes in market value for, 4:505
average accounting rate of return (ARR), 3:15–16
average assets, 2:289
average cost of inventory, 2:138
average hours worked, economic growth and, 1:622
average return on equity, 4:376
Avon Products, 1:477, 490; 4:120, 121
Axis Manufacturing Company, Inc., 4:481–483
B
Bachelier, Louis, 5:388
backwardation
defined, 6:205
and Insurance Theory, 6:209–210
and roll return, 6:216–221
backward induction methodology, 5:85–95
for bonds at nodes of binomial trees, 5:85–88
in construction of binomial interest rate trees, 5:88–93
for option-free bonds, 5:93–95
backward integration, 3:276–277
backwardness effect, 1:655
Baker Hughes Inc., 4:14
balance of payments flows
capital flows, 1:555–561
equity market trends, 1:558–561
and real interest rate differentials, 1:556–558
in current account, 1:552–555
debt sustainability channel, 1:554–555
flow supply/demand channel, 1:553–555
portfolio balance channel, 1:553–554
balance sheet modeling, 1:326–134
balance sheet quality, 2:265–250
clear presentation, 2:250
completeness, 2:247
Sealed Air Corporation, 2:248–250
unbiased measurement, 2:247
balance sheets
adjustments for fair value on, 4:513
assessing quality of expense recognition with, 2:233
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc. case study, 6:116
common-size, 2:233
consolidated, 2:48–50, 204–205
of DB pension plans, 2:77–78
and due diligence for equity REITs, 6:90
exposures on, 2:133–134, 149–152
balance sheets (continued)  
foreign currency transactions on, 2:119–121, 158–159  
investment property on, 6:98–99  
usatatement of items on, 2:203  
modifications to, 2:276–277  
of Nestlé, 2:274–277, 293–294  
post-combination, 2:40–42  
pro forma, 4:181–182  
quality of earnings indicators from, 4:19  
reclassifications on, 2:200–202  
and statements of cash flows, 4:314  
and structural models, 5:213–214  
balloon payments, for real estate, 6:62  
Balikta, 4:140–144  
Bank for International Settlements (BIS), 5:25, 263  
banking law, in IOSCO framework, 1:690  
banking sector  
credit spreads in, 6:428  
leverage in, 3:113–115  
regulation in, 1:698  
Bank of America Corporation, 3:174; 4:371. see also BofA Merrill Lynch Institutional Factor Survey  
Bank of Canada, 4:212  
Bank of Japan, 6:421  
bankruptcy  
business valuation in, 4:547  
costs of financial distress and, 3:103, 104  
as credit event, 5:258  
laws regarding, 1:690  
bankruptcy prediction models, 2:235–236  
Altman model, 2:235–236  
developments in, 2:236  
banks. see also specific banks  
central  
business cycle and policy rates, 6:401–402  
discount borrowing windows of, 1:699–700  
estimates of potential GDP by, 1:606, 607  
in exchange rate management, 1:571  
purchase of US Treasuries by Asian banks, 6:419  
and slope, level, and curvature of yield curve, 6:413  
market risk management by, 6:350  
promotion of economic growth, 1:599  
return requirement and risk tolerance for, 6:257  
risk budgeting by, 6:358–359  
supervision of, 1:699  
Barclays PLC, 3:179; 4:407–410  
bargain acquisition, 2:40  
bargaining power, 4:137–139, 170, 171  
BARRA models, 6:289  
BARRA US-E2 model, 6:287  
BARRA US-E4 model, 6:295  
base case scenarios, 4:135, 161, 162  
base currency, 1:517, 526  
Basil Committee on Banking Supervision, 1:683, 698  
base metals. see industrial metals  
base revenues, in simulations, 1:501  
base capital budgeting model, 3:58  
early earnings per share, 4:373  
base fundamental law of active management, 6:488–490  
basis, 6:205  
basis swap, 6:224  
basis trading, 5:277–279  
basket trading, 6:532  
BBA. see British Bankers Association  
BCOM, see Bloomberg Commodity Index  
bear case scenario, 4:136, 161–163  
bear hug, 3:288  
bear spreads, 5:459, 461–462  
Bechtel, 4:544  
beer markets  
Brazilian, 4:137–138  
European, 4:145–146  
Russian, 4:140–144  
United Kingdom, 4:138–139  
United States, 4:145, 146  
behavior  
anticipative, 3:209  
ethicul, 3:215–219  
pre-dissemination, 1:85  
unethical, 3:211–212  
Beierdorfer Consumer, 4:121  
BEIs. see break-even inflation rates  
Belgium  
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500  
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22  
default-free government bonds, 6:421  
FFM factors, 4:80n.44  
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63  
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18  
regulation and government bailouts, 1:698–699  
BelWertV, 6:57  
benchmark(s)  
for active management, 6:249  
for bond valuation, 5:25  
earnings quality and, 2:223  
for fund performance, 6:161  
MSCI All Country World Index as, 6:495–501  
et asset value per share, 6:97–98  
for operating costs, 4:120  
for performance evaluation, 6:252  
for swaps, 5:29  
for time value of money, 5:25, 26  
for value added metric, 6:468–469  
benchmark bonds, 5:79  
benchmark par curve, 5:81–82  
benchmark tracking risk, 6:476. see also active risk  
benchmark value of the multiple, 4:386–387  
bond yield, 1:158, 159  
Beneish, Messod D., 2:210, 213  
Beneish model, 2:210–213  
Berkshire Hathaway, 4:20  
Bermuda, 6:96  
Bermudan-style bonds  
callable, 5:122, 138  
putable, 5:139–140  
best execution (term), 1:76, 78  
Best Practice Guidelines Governing Analyst/Corporate Issuer Relations (CFA Institute), 1:33  
beta. see also factor sensitivities  
asset, 3:98  
defined, 6:274n.1  
as equity exposure measure, 6:335  
factor, 4:79  
indexes and estimation of, 4:72  
for nonpublic companies, 4:77–79  
for private equity investments, 6:144  
for public companies, 4:73–77  
required rate of return from, 3:49, 51  
standardized, 6:285  
for stock, 1:291–293  
unlevering, 4:77, 78  
BEV. see business enterprise value  
Bharath, Sreedhar T., 2:236  
BHP Billiton, 3:143; 6:212  
bias  
in accounting choices, 2:197  
and balance sheet quality, 2:247  
in bid–ask spread, 1:357–358  
in inflation forecasts, 1:295–297  
look-ahead, 4:449  
survivorship, 4:65  
bid–ask spread  
multiple linear regression model for, 1:521–525  
and nonlinearity of functional form, 1:358–362  
and variable bias, 1:357–358  
bid–offer quotes  
arbitrage constraints on, 1:520–524  
example, 1:522–524  
in foreign exchange market, 1:517–519  
bid–offer spread  
defined, 1:517  
for forward exchange rates, 1:527–530  
from interbank markets vs. dealers, 1:517–518  
and liquidity, 1:518–519, 530  
bid price  
in foreign exchange markets, 1:517  
implied, 1:521–522  
and spot exchange rate quotes, 1:520–524  
big-box centers, 6:91  
“big data,” 1:273  
bill-and-hold basis, sales on, 4:415–416  
bill-and-hold revenue practices, 2:224, 227–228  
binomial interest rate trees, 5:79–80  
binomial valuation method, 5:81–85  
(calibrating trees to match term structures, 5:91–93  
construction, 5:88–93  
determining bond’s value at a node, 5:85–88  
estimating interest rate volatility, 5:85  
in pathwise valuation, 5:95–98  
pricing bonds with, 5:86–88  
testing calibration of, 5:178  
and valuing bonds with embedded options, 5:131
and valuing bonds with spot rates, 5:79–80
valuing option-free bonds with, 5:93–95
binomial lattices (binomial trees)
for call option with dividends, 5:380
of interest rates, 5:385
one-period, 5:365–366
for put options, 5:377
two-period, 5:373, 374
binomial option valuation model, 5:364–387
about, 5:364–365
BSM model vs., 5:392
interest rate options, 5:385–387
multi-period model, 5:387
one-period model, 5:365–372
call option, 5:368–371
expectations approach, 5:370–372
no-arbitrage approach, 5:365–370
put option, 5:369–370, 372
two-period model, 5:372–384
American-style options, 5:376–384
European-style options, 5:373–376, 380–384
expectations approach, 5:375–376
no-arbitrage approach, 5:373–375
binomial valuation method, 5:81–85
bird in the hand argument, 3:136
BIS. see Bank for International Settlements
Black, Fischer, 5:363, 388, 398; 6:467
black box, 6:533
Black option valuation model, 5:398–405
BSM model vs., 5:363
for European options on futures, 5:398–400
for interest rate options, 5:400–403
for swaptions, 5:403–405
blackout periods, 1:159
Black–Scholes–Merton option valuation (BSM) model, 5:387–397
assumptions in, 5:363, 388–390
binomial model vs., 5:392–393
Black model vs., 5:363, 398
for call options, 5:390–395
with carry benefits, 5:363, 394
for currency options, 5:396–397
hedging risk and, 5:408
history, 5:388
implied estimation with, 5:219, 220
implied volatility from, 5:415–416
and normal distribution, 5:391
for put options, 5:390, 392–395
stock and bond components of, 5:391, 393–394
for stock options, 5:395–396
for stocks, 5:390
and valuation with structural models, 5:216
Blackstone Group, 6:136, 141
blockage factors, 4:30
“block and arrow” diagrams, 5:436
blogs, confidential firm information on, 1:115
Bloomberg Barclays Capital Aggregate Bond Index, 6:82
Bloomberg Barclays Capital Government Bond, 6:14
Bloomberg Barclays Global Aggregate Bond Index, 6:468
Bloomberg Barclays US Aggregate Index, 6:472, 474
Bloomberg Commodity Index (BCOM), 6:226–229
Bloomberg LP, 1:700; 4:73, 236–238
Blume adjustment, 4:73
BM&FBovespa, 6:203, 538
BMW AG, 2:129–130, 175–176
BNIC. see Bureau National Interprofessionnel du Cognac
board of directors, 3:218, 231–244
agenda of, 3:248
audit committees, 3:237–238, 247–249
compensation committee, 3:239–241, 247
compensation for, 3:249
composition and independence, 3:232–233
conflicts of interest in, 3:248–249
election of directors, 3:235
functions of, 3:245
independent chairman of, 3:233–234
legal and expert counsel, 3:241
nominating committee of, 3:238–239, 247
responsible committees of, 3:247
responsibilities of, 3:255
responsiveness to shareholder proxy votes, 3:244
role of, 3:245
self-assessment/self-evaluation by, 3:236, 248
sessions of, 3:237
size of, 3:241
staggered, 3:291
Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System, 3:110n.16
Boeing Company
calculating rate of return for, 4:96, 101
ethics at, 3:210
P/B for, 4:525, 537
pursuit of profit at, 3:201–202
regression of returns from, 1:384–385
Bofa Merrill Lynch Institutional Factor Survey, 4:29, 207, 371, 419,
439, 448
bond components of valuation models
Black model, 5:398
BSM model, 5:391, 393–394, 397
swaption valuation model, 5:404
bond futures. see interest rate futures
bond indenture, 4:24
bond market, 5:25–26, 277–278
bond portfolios (fixed-income portfolios)
active management of, 5:20–24
fundamental law of active management for, 6:502–508
independence of investment decisions with, 6:509–510
interest rate swaps in management of, 5:435
bond ratings. see debt ratings
bonds (in general). see also specific types, e.g.: government bonds
analysis of, 5:169–172, 178
arbitrageur strategy of buying, 5:321
and commercial real estate investments, 6:448
expected return on, 5:17–19
exposure to yield curve movement of, 5:45–47
pricing of (see also bond valuation)
with binomial interest rate trees, 5:86–88
Monte Carlo method, 5:98–100
quoted/clean price, 5:319
returns on
real estate vs. bonds, 6:17–18
realized returns, 5:17–19
stock vs. bonds, 1:271
T-bills vs. bonds, 1:276
risk measurements for, 6:349
sensitivity exposure measures, 6:335–336
spreads for, 5:268–269
swaps as portfolios of, 5:329
bonds with embedded options, 5:119–201
about, 5:120
arbitrage-free valuation of, 5:80
bond analytics, 5:178
callable bonds, 5:125–148
default-free bonds, 5:127–130, 135–138, 140–143
with interest rate volatility, 5:135–138, 140–143
interest rate volatility and value of bonds, 5:130–132
and optimal exercise of options, 5:129
risks bonds, 5:143–148
and straight bonds/options, 5:125
and valuation of default-/option-free bonds, 5:126–127
and yield curve, 5:132–134
at zero interest rate volatility, 5:127–130
capped floating-rate bonds, 5:160–162
certificates, 5:166–178
analysis, 5:169–172
features, 5:166–169
and risk–return of straight bonds/underlying stock, 5:173–175
embedded option types, 5:121–125
call options, 5:121–122
complex options, 5:122–125
extension options, 5:122
put options, 5:122
simple options, 5:121–122
floored floating-rate bonds, 5:163–166
interest rate risk, 5:149–160
duration, 5:149–157
effective convexity, 5:157–160
practice problems, 5:182–192
putable bonds, 5:125–148
with interest rate volatility, 5:135–136, 138–143
bonds with embedded options

interest rate volatility and value of bonds, 5:130–132
and optimal exercise of options, 5:129
risky bonds, 5:143–148
and straight bonds/options, 5:125–126
and valuation of default/-option-free bonds, 5:126–127
and yield curve, 5:134–135
at zero interest rate volatility, 5:128–129
scenario analysis, 5:148
solutions to problems, 5:193–201
bond valuation, 6:379–433
bonds with credit premiums, 6:421–433
company-specific factors for, 6:429
credit spreads and credit risk premiums, 6:423–427
government bonds as, 6:421–422
industrial sectors and credit quality, 6:427–428
influences on credit premiums, 6:432–433
pricing formula, 6:422
and sovereign credit risk, 6:429–432
callable bonds, 5:125–148
default-free bonds, 5:127–130, 135–138, 140–143
and interest rate volatility, 5:130–132
with interest rate volatility, 5:135–136, 138–143
and optimal exercise of options, 5:129
risky bonds, 5:143–148
and straight bonds/options, 5:125–126
and valuation of default/-option-free bonds, 5:126–127
and yield curve, 5:134–135
at zero interest rate volatility, 5:128–129
real default-free bonds, 6:379–398
default-free interest rates and economic growth, 6:388–391
determination of real default-free interest rates, 6:380–388
real default-free interest rates and business cycles, 6:391–398
swap rate curve in, 5:26–27
bond yield plus risk premium (BYPRP) method, 4:88–89
bonus compensation, 1:116–117, 3:239, 240
bonus issue of shares, 3:130. see also stock dividends
book-to-market ratio (B/P), 4:380
book value accounting, 6:349n.19
book value of equity (book value). see also price to book value (P/B)
adjusting, 4:407–410
defined, 4:366, 402
determining, 4:405–410
investment costs in excess of, 2:27–28
negative, 1:504
and residual income, 4:493–494
in residual income model, 4:504
simulations with constraints on, 1:503–504
book value per share (BVPS), 4:206, 402
computing, 4:405–406
and fair value accounting, 4:407–410
net asset value per share vs., 6:97, 98
and share repurchases, 3:160–167
tangible, 4:406–407
bootstrapping of earnings, 3:280–281
of zero-coupon rates, 5:115, 80
Booz Allen Hamilton, 3:128–129
Borden, 2:216
borrowed funds, share repurchase with, 3:165–166
borrowers, retail, 5:208
borrowing, as arbitrageur strategy, 5:298–301, 315, 321
Bosch, 4:544
Boston Beer Co., 4:379
Boston Scientific Corporation, 3:274–275
Botswana
health care, 1:601
natural resources, 1:616
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653
bottom-up approach
forecasting, 4:23
investing, 4:22n.7
modeling operating costs, 4:114
modeling revenue, 4:111, 112
working capital projections, 4:132
Bowman, Thomas A., 4:33n.17
Box–Pierce Q-statistic, 1:428n.20
Boyd Gaming Corp., 4:381–383
B/P. see book-to-market ratio
BP. see British Petroleum p.l.c.
brain drain, 1:600
Brazil
algorithmic trading/HFT in, 6:537–538
beer market, 4:137–138
coffee production, 6:198
commodity exchanges, 6:203
currency crisis in, 1:572
dividend distribution, 3:153
economic growth, 1:630
economic statistics of India vs., 1:670–672, 675
equity REITs, 6:83
estimates of potential GDP, 1:607
exchange rate crisis, 1:564
exchange rate management in, 1:570
exports, 1:657
foreign exchange transaction tax, 1:556
foreign investment in, 1:601, 657
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627
livestock investment, 6:197
natural resources, 1:615, 616
openness of economy, 1:657
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653
real yields, 6:393
sovereign debt default, 6:429
breadth
calculation for, 6:487
in full fundamental law, 6:491
and independence of investment decisions, 6:509
and mean–variance optimal active weight, 6:486
and rebalancing in active management strategies, 6:507–508
break-even inflation rates (BEIs)
for conventional government bonds, 6:406–409
and default-free yield curves, 6:409–411
and government bond yields, 6:409–411
breakeven price
for bear spreads, 5:462
for bull spreads, 5:486–481
for covered calls, 5:448, 449
in derivatives strategies, 5:471–473
for protective puts, 5:453
breakup value, 3:282; 4:26
Brent Crude Oil, 1:449–450; 6:194
Breusch–Pagan test, 1:344–346
brewers, 4:118
Bridgestone, 4:388
BrisConnections Investment Trust, 2:26
British Airways, 4:251
British American Tobacco, 4:461
British Bankers Association (BBA), 5:310n.9
bottom-up approach
forecasting, 4:23
investing, 4:22n.7
modeling operating costs, 4:114
modeling revenue, 4:111, 112
working capital projections, 4:132
Bowman, Thomas A., 4:33n.17
Box–Pierce Q-statistic, 1:428n.20
Boyd Gaming Corp., 4:381–383
B/P. see book-to-market ratio
BP. see British Petroleum p.l.c.
brain drain, 1:600
Brazil
algorithmic trading/HFT in, 6:537–538
beer market, 4:137–138
coffee production, 6:198
commodity exchanges, 6:203
currency crisis in, 1:572
dividend distribution, 3:153
economic growth, 1:630
economic statistics of India vs., 1:670–672, 675
equity REITs, 6:83
estimates of potential GDP, 1:607
exchange rate crisis, 1:564
exchange rate management in, 1:570
exports, 1:657
foreign exchange transaction tax, 1:556
foreign investment in, 1:601, 657
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627
livestock investment, 6:197
natural resources, 1:615, 616
openness of economy, 1:657
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653
real yields, 6:393
sovereign debt default, 6:429
breadth
calculation for, 6:487
in full fundamental law, 6:491
and independence of investment decisions, 6:509
and mean–variance optimal active weight, 6:486
and rebalancing in active management strategies, 6:507–508
break-even inflation rates (BEIs)
for conventional government bonds, 6:406–409
and default-free yield curves, 6:409–411
and government bond yields, 6:409–411
breakeven price
for bear spreads, 5:462
for bull spreads, 5:486–481
for covered calls, 5:448, 449
in derivatives strategies, 5:471–473
for protective puts, 5:453
breakup value, 3:282; 4:26
Brent Crude Oil, 1:449–450; 6:194
Breusch–Pagan test, 1:344–346
brewers, 4:118
Bridgestone, 4:388
BrisConnections Investment Trust, 2:26
British Airways, 4:251
British American Tobacco, 4:461
British Bankers Association (BBA), 5:310n.9
budgeting
budget deficits, potential GDP and, buckets, BSM model.

see
1: 363, 5: Brother Industries, Ltd., 4: 253–254

Brookfield Office Properties, 6:
broker recruiting, 1:107
Brookfield Office Properties, 6:
Brother Industries, Ltd., 4: 253–254
Brownian motion, geometric, 5:363, 388–389
BSE Ltd., 1:451
BSM model. see Black–Scholes–Merton option valuation model
BT Group, 4:125–426
buckets, 6:345–346
budget deficits, potential GDP and, 1:607
budgeting capital (see capital budgeting) risk, 6:358–359
Buffett, Warren, 4:20
building retailers, pre-tax operating
margin for, 1:500
build-up method for equity, 4:85–89
for private company, 4:85–88, 558–559
bull case scenario, 4:136, 161–163
bull spreads defined, 5:459
refining, 5:462–465
strategies using, 5:459–461
Bundesbank, 1:563
bundling, of software products, 1:692
bunds, 5:29
Bureau National Interprofessionnel du Cognac (BNIC), 4:170
Burger King, 6:212
business, forms of. see forms of business
business combinations, 2:35–56
accounting treatments for, 2:9–10
acquisition method of accounting for,
2:38–42
acquisition price less than fair value, 2:40
assets and liabilities, 2:28
contingent liabilities, 2:38
financial assets and liabilities, 2:39
goodwill, 2:39
indemnification assets, 2:38–39
post-combination balance sheet, 2:40–42
comparability issues, 2:55–56
on consolidated financial statements
combinations with less than 100% acquisition, 2:42–43
consolidation process, 2:42
goodwill impairment, 2:46–48
noncontrolling interests, 2:43–46
financial statement presentation after, 2:48–51
IFRS and US GAAP comparability
issues, 2:55–56
contingent assets and liabilities, 2:55
contingent consideration, 2:55
in-process R&D, 2:55–56
restructuring costs, 2:56
as investment category, 2:9
with less than 100% acquisition, 2:42–43
pooling of interests and purchase
methods in, 2:37
special purpose entities, 2:51–55
types of, 2:35–36
Business Combinations (ASC 805), 2:10;
4:549n.11, 566, 572
Business Combinations (IFRS 3), 2:8, 10
Business Combinations (IFRS 3[R]), 4:566
Business Combinations (SFAS 141[R]), 2:8; 4:566
business conditions, for private real
estate investments, 6:15
business context for equity valuation,
4:12–22
accounting information, 4:18–22
financial reports, 4:14, 16
industry and competitive analysis,
4:12–14
quality of earnings analysis, 4:18–22
sources of information, 4:16–17
business cycle(s) and credit spreads, 6:424
and oil demand, 6:189
and policy rates set by central banks,
6:401–402
and real default-free interest rates,
6:391–398
and short-term nominal interest rates,
6:399
and T-bill rates, 6:400–405
and trailing P/E, 4:376–378
and valuation of commercial real
estate, 6:451–453
and valuation of equities, 6:448
and yield curves for default-free
nominal coupon-paying bonds,
6:409–421
business cycle risk, 4:88; 6:297, 298
business enterprise value (BEV), 4:568n.32
business laws, 3:206–207
business model, 4:13
business relationships, conflicts of
interest and, 1:152, 156
business strategy(ies)
ethical issues in, 3:207–210
evaluating, 4:10 (see also competitive
strategy)
business summary, research report, 4:36
business unit managers, agency
relationships of, 3:202–203
“busted convertible” bonds, 5:173, 175
butterfly spreads, 5:459n.33
buybacks, 3:170–173, 4:201n.3, 218–219. see also share repurchases
buyers credit protection, 5:254–255, 257–258
influence of (see customers)
buyout transactions LBO model, 6:146–148
leveraged and credit default swaps, 5:278–279
defined, 6:136
equity valuation for, 4:9
LBO model, 6:146–148
as private equity class, 6:137
share repurchases in, 3:293
valuation issues, 6:146
management, 6:137, 146, 150
mega, 6:141–142, 150–151
secondary, 6:150
stages of, 6:137
venture capital vs., 6:144–145, 148–149
buy-side analysts, 4:31; 6:246
buy-side clients, 1:31
buy-to-sell orientation, of private equity,
6:138
BVPS. see book value per share
Bylaws and Rules of Procedure for Professional Conduct (Rules of Procedure), 1:9, 23
BYPERP method. see bond yield plus risk
premium method
C
CAD. see cash available for distribution
Cadbury Schweppes, 3:296
CAGR. see compound annual growth rate
calendar spreads, 5:466–467, 478,
6:205–206
calibration of binomial interest rate trees, 5:91–93
in structural models for credit analysis,
5:219
California, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
California Public Employees Retirement System (CalPERS), 6:155
callable bonds, 5:125–148
convertible, 5:167–168, 173
default-free bonds at zero interest rate volatility, 5:127–130
bonds with interest rate volatility,
5:135–138, 140–143
effective convexity of, 5:157–160
effective duration for, 5:150–153
embedded options of, 5:121–122
interest rate volatility bonds at zero volatility, 5:127–130
bonds with volatility, 5:135–138,
140–143
and OAS for bonds, 5:145–146
and value of bonds, 5:130–132
key rate durations for, 5:156
one-sided duration for, 5:154
optimal exercise of options, 5:129
callable bonds (continued)
risks, 5:143–148
interest rate volatility and option-adjusted spread, 5:145–147
option-adjusted spread, 5:144–145
scenario analysis of bonds with options, 5:148
scenario analysis, 5:148
and straight bonds/options, 5:125
and valuation of default-/option-free bonds, 5:126–127
and yield curve, 5:132–134
call option analogy, 5:214
call options (calls), 5:121–122
American (see American call options)
bear spreads with, 5:462n.36
Black model for, 5:398
BSM model for, 5:390–395
convertible bonds with, 5:168–169, 173
covered calls, 5:445–450, 454–459
applications, 5:473–476
and cash-secured puts, 5:454–455
and collars, 5:456–459
defined, 5:445
investment objectives of, 5:445–450
position equivalence for, 5:454
profit and loss at expiration, 5:448–450
risk with, 5:456
delta approximation for, 5:407, 408
delta for, 5:406; 6:337
delta-plus-gamma approximations for, 5:410–411
equity REITs, 6:83
as embedded options (see callable bonds)
in Europa Venture Partners III case study, 6:162
European (see European call options)
exercise values for, 5:365
gamma for, 5:410
impact of dividend payments on, 5:379
interest rate, 5:400, 401
on interest rates, 5:385–387
long, 5:478
lower bounds of, 5:413
make-whole, 5:121
naked, 5:45n.18
notation for, 5:365
objectives for, 5:470
one-period binomial model for, 5:366–371
rho of, 5:414–415
with sinking fund bonds, 5:123
in strategies
long calls, 5:478
synthetic calls, 5:443
strike calls, 5:464
synthetic, 5:443
in synthetic long position, 5:441
in synthetic short position, 5:441
two-period binomial model for, 5:373–376, 379–384
and value of callable/straight bonds, 5:125
vega of, 5:413
call price, 5:121
calls. see call options
CalPERS. see California Public Employees Retirement System
Cameron, 4:14–15
Canada
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
algorithmic trading/HFT in, 6:537
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
bond spread, total returns and GDP growth, 6:416, 417
break-even inflation rates, 6:408
cash dividends paid, 3:127
common law, 3:113
credit default swaps, 5:256
dividend payouts, 3:159, 178
dividend policy, 4:201
equity REITs, 6:83
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
extendible bonds, 5:122
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
GDP and consumption, 6:437
GDP growth rate, 4:211, 212
government bond risk premiums, 6:418
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623
impairment of capital rule, 3:153
index-linked bonds, 6:392
and MSCI ACWI, 6:495
natural resources and economic growth, 1:616
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real estate operating companies, 6:96
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 598, 653, 654
regulatory requirements, 6:61
return on invested capital, 4:615, 625
paid in, 6:160, 163
physical, 1:623–625, 654, 655
for private equity investments, 6:157
public, 1:615
regulatory capital restrictions, 1:503–504
rental price of, 1:610
replacement, 6:137
return on, 4:112
risk, 3:199–200
ROIC, 1:293–295, 301–303
total, 6:429
working capital, 6:136
and FCFF, 4:291
and free cash flow, 3:303; 4:299–301
on pro forma cash flow statements, 4:178–179
projections of, 4:132–133
capital account, current account and, 1:552
capital accumulation, economic growth and, 1:612, 642
capital allocation
for market risk management, 6:360–361
by product group, 2:290–293
by segment, 2:285–290
and VaR measurement, 6:330
and working capital accounts/ratios, 2:284
capital asset pricing model (CAPM), 4:53
and ANOVA, 1:298–299, 300n.38
arbitrage pricing theory vs., 6:275–276
and arithmetic mean, 4:63–64
and Carhart four-factor model, 6:281
and equity risk premium, 4:59
estimating structural model inputs with, 5:219–220
expanded, 4:558
FEM vs., 4:83
and fundamental law of active management, 6:484
heteroskedasticity and tests of, 1:34, 334
investors’ expectations in, 4:54n.3
and multifactor models, 6:274–275
for private company, 4:87–88
and required rate of return for private company, 4:558
required return on equity, 4:71–79
beta for nonpublic companies, 4:77–79
beta for public companies, 4:73–77
examples, 4:73–78
and risk, 3:49
strategic portfolio decision-making based on, 6:299
capital budgeting, 3:5–92
cash flow projections, 3:27–38
depreciation, 3:32–34
and effects of inflation on analysis, 3:38
equation format, 3:30–31
for replacement projects, 3:34–36
spreadsheet modeling, 3:36–38
table format, 3:28–30
importance of, 3:6
investment decision criteria, 3:10–27
average accounting rate of return, 3:15–16
discounted payback period, 3:14–15
internal rate of return, 3:11–12, 18–25
net present value, 3:10–11, 17–22
payback period, 3:13–14
popularity and use of capital budgeting methods, 3:25–27
profitability index, 3:16–17
other income measures and valuation models, 3:57–65
basic capital budgeting model, 3:58
claims valuation, 3:64–65
economic and accounting income, 3:58–61
economic profit, 3:62–63
residual income, 3:63–64
planning for, 3:7
popularity and use of, 3:25–27
practice problems, 3:69–82
principles, 3:8–10
process, 3:6–8
project analysis and evaluation, 3:38–57
with capital rationing, 3:41–42
for mutually exclusive projects with unequal lives, 3:39–40
pitfalls, 3:55–57
with real options, 3:52–55
risk analysis, 3:42–51
solutions to problems, 3:83–92
capital charge, 4:482
capital controls, for exchange rate management, 1:570–571
capital deepening
defined, 1:611
and economic growth, 1:611–613
and neoclassical model, 1:637, 643
capital expenditures
in FCFF calculation, 4:290–291
in forecasts of FCFE, 4:311–312
maintenance vs. growth, 4:133
of Nestlé, 2:285–290
in valuation of real estate investments, 6:43
of WorldCom, 2:232–233
capital flows
and convergence, 1:654–655
and currency crises, 1:573
and currency exchange rate, 1:555–561
in developing vs. developed countries, 1:601
and exchange rate management, 1:569
capital gains
current income vs., 3:152
dividends vs., 3:139–140
capital investment (capex), 4:178
capitalization of earnings method, 4:558
capitalization rate (cap rate)
for capitalized cash flow method, 4:564 defined, 6:28
for direct capitalization method, 6:29–31
for discounted cash flow method, 6:33
going-in, 6:30, 34–36
in Gordon growth model, 4:217
and net asset value per share, 6:99–100
and net operating income, 6:28–29
residual, 6:34
terminal, 6:30, 34–36, 43–44
capitalization-weighted market indexes, 6:469
capitalized cash flow method (CCM), 4:288n.3, 557, 563–565
capitalized income method, 4:558
capital market expectations, 6:250
capital markets, see also Integrity of Capital Markets [Standard of Professional Conduct II]
and benefit of ethics to society, 1:12 perfect, 3:95, 135, 147
sustainability of, 1:12–13
capital mobility, monetary/fiscal policy and, 1:562–563, 566–567
capital per worker, 1:599
capital rationing, 3:10, 41–42
capital returns, 6:58
capital structure, 3:93–123
and acquisitions, 3:287
analysis of, 2:283–284
capital structure decisions, 3:94–108
changing, 4:286
defined, 3:94
and forecasting free cash flows, 4:317–320
importance of, 3:93–94
and longer-term growth rates, 6:110
and modeling financing expenses, 4:127
Nestlé, 2:283–284
practical issues, 3:109–115
debt ratings, 3:109–110
evaluating capital structure policy, 3:110–111
and leverage in international setting, 3:111–115
profitability index, 6:58
practice problems, 3:117–121
projections of, 4:133
solutions to problems, 3:122–123
and stock dividends, 3:132
in valuation of REIT stocks, 6:104
capital structure decisions, 3:94–108
agency costs, 3:104–105
costs of asymmetric information, 3:105
costs of financial distress, 3:103–104
and financial leverage/cost of equity, 3:96–98
irrelevance to value, 3:94–96
and static trade-off theory, 3:106–108
and taxes, 3:98–103
capital-to-labor ratio, 1:611–612, 654
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc case study, 6:113–125
dividend discount model approach to valuation, 6:121–122
net asset value per share, 6:120–121
relative valuation, 6:119
selecting valuation method for, 6:122–125
caplets, 5:402
CAPM, see capital asset pricing model
capped floating-rate bonds (capped floaters), 5:160–162
ratchet bonds, 5:161–162
valuation of, 5:160–161, 164–166
cap rate. see capitalization rate
caps, interest rate, 5:402
Carbon Disclosure Project, 4:17
cardinal ranking, of credit scores, 5:207–208
see Loyalty, Prudence, and Care [Standard III(A)]
Carillard, 5:544; 6:212
Carhart four-factor model, 6:279–281
factor risk premium for, 6:277
return in excess of risk-free rate in, 6:275
returns attribution with, 6:290–292
Carlsberg, 4:138, 140, 151
The Carlyle Group, 6:136, 141
Carl Zeiss Meditec AG, 3:302, 322
Carrefour SA, 5:301, 322
Carfaho, 3:360
Caruana, 6:136
Carve, 3:287
Carr bond, 3:288
Carter, 3:287
Caruso, 3:287
Cary, 3:287
Carving, 3:287
Case, 3:287
Casioke, 4:2
Cash, defined, 3:287
Casey, 3:287
Cash and liquid assets, 3:287
Cash and liquid assets, 3:287
Cash and liquid assets, 3:287
Cash flow
adjusted, 3:287
adjusted, 3:287
adjusted, 3:287
Cash flow
adjusted, 3:287
adjusted, 3:287
adjusted, 3:287
carry arbitrage model (continued)
futures contracts, 5:308–329
carry arbitrage model for forwards vs., 5:328–329
currency futures, 5:324
equity futures, 5:308
fixed-income futures, 5:319–323
interest rate futures, 5:310–311
pricing and valuation notation, 5:295–297
swap contracts, 5:329–347
currency swaps, 5:335–342
equity swaps, 5:342–347
interest rate swaps, 5:331–335
receive-fixed pay-floating swaps, 5:330–331
receive-floating pay-fixed swaps, 5:329–330
with underlying cash flows, 5:304–307
without underlying cash flows, 5:297–304
cash flows for financed position in underlying, 5:298–299
cash flows for financed position in underlying combined with forward contract, 5:299–300
cash flows related to carrying underlying, 5:297–298
cash flows with forward market price too high, 5:300–301
cash flows with forward market price too low, 5:301–302
value of long forward position, 5:303–304
carry benefits (γ)
BSM model with, 5:363, 394
carry arbitrage model with, 5:304–307
with currency options, 5:396
developed, 5:304
for equity forwards, 5:308–309
and forward prices, 5:329
carry costs (θ)
BSM model with, 5:394
carry arbitrage model with, 5:305–307
developed, 5:305
and forward prices, 5:329
carry trades, 1:548–551
developed, 1:548–549
example, 1:550–551
risks and rewards on, 1:549
types of, 5:23n.4
with US dollar and Turkish lira, 1:557–558
yen, 1:555–556
Carson, John, 1:687–688
carve-out, equity, 5:316
case studies (case examples)
Canadaco, 2:143–157
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc, 6:113–125
dividend discount model approach to valuation, 6:121–122
net asset value per share, 6:120–121
relative valuation, 6:119
selecting valuation method for, 6:122–125
earnings quality, 2:223–235
cost capitalization, 2:232–233
MicroStrategy, Inc., 2:228–230
revenue recognition, 2:224–230
Sunbeam Corporation, 2:224–228
WorldCom Corp., 2:232–233
ethical violations
Glenarm Company, 1:227–231
Preston Partners, 1:233–237
Super Selection Investment Advisors, 1:239–244
Europa Venture Partners III, 6:161–164
long-term equity investment, 2:271–300
conclusions and recommendations, 2:299–300
data analysis, 2:272–299
data collection, 2:271
data processing, 2:272
follow-up, 2:300
purpose for analysis, 2:271
off-balance sheet leverage from
as absolute valuation model, 4:328–330
for corporate restructuring, 6:138, 144
for equity valuation, 5:363, 394
valuation inputs, 5:298–300
valuation, 5:305–306
for fixed-income futures pricing, 5:321–322
with forward market price too high, 5:300–301
with forward market price too low, 5:301–302
for FRA pricing, 5:314–316
for FVA valuation, 5:317–318
future, 4:199–201; 6:377–379
income return vs., 6:39
incremental, 3:9, 35–36
in long-term equity investment case study, 2:293–297
in no-arbitrage option to options valuation, 5:363
nominal, 3:38
nonconventional, 3:9
for offsetting long forward positions, 5:323, 327
operating
in equity valuation, 4:19
free, 6:429
of Nestlé, 2:296–297
net income and, 2:218–222
overstatement of, 2:204
and price-to-cash flow, 4:420
quality of, 2:237–238
reclassification of, 2:202
path-dependent, 5:98–99
and post-employment benefits, 2:97–98
in present value models, 4:201–207
present value of, 6:44
from probabilistic risk assessment approaches, 1:507–508
real, 3:38
from real estate, 6:448–449
receive-fixed, pay-floating, 5:332
receive-floating, pay-fixed, 5:332
reinvesting of, 6:110
at settlement date, 1:530
from simulations, 1:505–506
simulations with constraints on, 1:504
for swaps contracts, 5:331–332
currency swaps, 5:336–343
436–437
for receive-fixed swaps, 5:332, 334
terminal year incremental after-tax non-operating, 3:35

Index
trailing price to cash flow, 4:422
underlying carry arbitrage model with, 5:304–307
carry arbitrage model without, 5:297–304
for valuation of long forward position, 5:303
cash-flow-at-risk model, 175–176
CDOs.
CDX HY index, 5:5
CDS spread,
CDS percentage price change,
CDS.
CCM.
Central America, 6:
CCC-rated companies, default rate of, 6:
catalyst, valuation, 4:
cash tax rate, 2:
cash operating return, 2:
cash-secured puts, 5:454–455
cash settlement and commodities pricing, 6:
of credit default swaps, 5:259–260
for stock index futures, 5:439
cash tax rate, 4:128–131
catalyst, valuation, 4:
caterpillar, Inc., 2:91–93
causation, correlation and, 1:265
cayman islands, 6:
ccc-rated companies, default rate of, 5:
ccm. see capitalized cash flow method
CDOs. see collateralized debt obligations
CDS. see credit default swaps
CDS percentage price change, 5:270–271
CDS spread, 5:257
CDS swaptions, 5:255n.4
CDX HY index, 5:261
CDX IG index, 5:261
CEICs. see closed-end investment companies
celler-Kefauver act, 3:295
Central America, 6:198
central banks
business cycle and policy rates of, 6:
discount borrowing windows of, 1:
estimates of potential GDP by, 1:
in exchange rate management, 1:
purchase of US Treasuries by Asian, 6
and slope, level, and curvature of yield curve, 6:
centurytel, 4:390–392, 446
CEOs. see chief executive officers
CEP. see complex event processing
Ceres, 4:17
certainty-equivalent method, 3:49n.12
Certificate in Investment Performance Measurement (CIPM) certificates, 1:
CFA charterholders, 1:171
CFA designation, 1:171, 172. see also Reference to CFA Institute, Designation and Program [Standard VII(B)]
guidance on using, 1:171, 172
order of professional and academic designations with, 1:176
right to use, 1:175
stating facts about, 1:176
CFA examinations, 1:5
bringing written material into exam room, 1:167
confidential information in, 1:165–166
expressing opinions about, 1:166
guiding rules and guidelines for, 1:169
passing, in consecutive years, 1:174–175
sharing content of, 1:168–169
sharing questions from, 1:167
writing after exam period, 1:168
CFA Institute. see also specific committees and programs
compromising integrity of, 1:169
ethical commitment of, 1:14–15
and ethics, 1:11, 12
mission of, 1:7
referring to (see Reference to CFA Institute, Designation and Program [Standard VII(B)]) on valuation process, 4:16
values of, 1:15
website, 1:15, 129
website of, 1:23
CFA logo, 1:172–176
CFA marks, use of, 1:172–174
CFA members and candidates
knowledge of the law [Standard I(A)], 1:26
responsibilities of (see Responsibilities as a CFA Institute Member or CFA Candidate [Standard of Professional Conduct VII])
CFA Program. see also Reference to CFA Institute, Designation and Program [Standard VII(B)]
conduct restrictions for candidates and members, 1:166, 167
confidential information about, 1:165–166
stating facts about, 1:176
testing policies for, 1:167
CFO. see cash flow from operations
CF/P. see cash flow yield
CFTC. see Commodity Futures Trading Commission
chain rule of forecasting, 1:431
chairman of board of directors, 3:223–224
Chamber of Commerce v. SEC, 1:695n.23
change-of-control events, put options for, 5:168
changes in exchange rates, 1:533
fund mandate, 1:142
to investment process, 1:142–144
uncovered interest rate parity in terms of, 1:536
Channel Islands, 6:142
channel stuffing, 2:203, 224
Chanos, James, 2:194, 215, 262
Chaplinsky, S., 6:155n.8
Charles Schwab Corporation, 4:412
Chartered Financial Analyst. see entries beginning CFA
cheapest-to-deliver obligation, 5:255–256
Chevron Corporation, 4:71, 254
M&As for growth, 3:279
net income of ExxonMobil and, 2:167–169
translation methods, 2:163
X^2 values, 1:714
Chicago Board Options Exchange, 5:442
Chicago Board Options Volatility Index (VIX), 5:227–228, 416–417
Chicago Mercantile Exchange (CME), 6:201, 203, 206
chief executive officers (CEOs) agency problems for, 3:203–206
agency relationships of, 3:202–203
on boards of directors, 3:218
pay for, 3:204–205
child orders, 6:531
Chile, 1:564
China. see also Taiwan
cash dividends paid, 3:127
cognac industry, 4:170
commodity exchanges, 6:203
convergence with advanced countries, 1:658
current account surplus and exchange rates, 1:555
economic growth, 1:630, 632–634, 655–656
education spending, 1:600
exports, 1:657; 2:116
foreign direct investment in, 1:657
gold and, 6:191
ICT capital and investment in, 1:623, 624
index-linked bonds, 6:392
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627–628
labor supply, 1:617
mergers and acquisitions, 1:339–340
natural resources, 1:616

Index
China. see also Taiwan (continued) openness of economy, 1,657
population growth, 1,618
private real estate valuation, 6,577
R&D expenditures, 1,626
real default-free interest rates, 6,389
real estate operating companies, 6,96
real GDP per capita, 1,597, 599, 653
real yields, 6,393
REIT-type legislation, 6,83
revenue analysis, 4,109–111
soft commodities, 6,191
steady state of growth in, 1,637–638
stock dividends, 3,131
technology transfer in, 1,652
China Vanke, 6,96
Chinese yuan, 1,555; 2:175, 176
cigarette products, taxes and regulation on, 1,697
CIPM certificants. see Certificate in Investment Performance Measurement certificants
CIR model. see Cox–Ingersoll–Ross model
Cisco Systems, 1:474, 476–477
Citigroup, Inc.
historical estimation with, 5,227–228
investment management at, 6,245
P/B ratio of, 4,404
revers stock split at, 3:134
share repurchases and dividends for, 3:174
civilian unemployment rate (UER), 1:471–475, 479, 487–489, 491
civil law legal systems, 3,113
claims valuation, 3,64
classical model of economic growth, 1,635
classification, financial reporting quality and, 2:200–202
classification shifting
cash flow, 2,243–246
recurring earnings, 2,216–217
clawback provisions, 6,155
Clayton Antitrust Act, 3,295
clean price, for bonds, 5,319
clean surplus accounting, 4:206n.12, 481.n.3
and book value/future earnings, 4:504
and net income comparisons, 2,169
and residual income model, 4,492
violations of, 4,505–513
clean surplus relation, 4,488–489
client commission practices, 1,78–80
clientele effect, 3,137–141
client–plan participants, identifying, 1,78
clients
approval from, 1,77
buy-side, 1,31
communication with (see Communication with Clients and Prospective Clients [Standard V(B)])
cross-border mergers and acquisitions to follow, 3,283
disclosure to, 1,150–151
duties to (see Duties to Clients [Standard of Professional Conduct III])
otherwise dealing between, 1,90
gifts and entertainment from, 1,39
identifying, 1,75, 80–81, 93
informing, of investment process, 1,138–139
interests of, 1,78, 210–211
loyalty to, 1,81
maintaining lists of, 1,85
preferences for capital gains vs.
dividends, 3,139–140
priority of personal trading vs. trading for, 1,157
relationship with, 1,519
risk profile of, 1,91
select, additional services for, 1,88
soliciting former, 1,109–114
status of, 1,102
client updates, 1,131–132
Clorox, 4:120n.2, 121
CLOs. see collateralized loan obligations
closed-end investment companies (CEICs), 4:575, 578
closed-end private equity funds, 6,152
Closet index funds, 6,477
clothing, commodity hedging and, 6,212
cub convergence, 1,651
CMA. see Competition & Markets Authority
CMBS. see commercial mortgage-backed securities
CMX. see Chicago Mercantile Exchange
CME Group, 5,29
CNH Global N.V., 2,91–93
Coase Theorem, 1,685
Cobb–Douglas production function, 1,609–611
and growth accounting equation, 1,613–614
and neoclassical model of economic growth, 1,635–636
Coca-Cola
acquisition of Cadbury Schweppes, 3:296
price increases, 4,145
share-based compensation, 2,104
Coca-Cola Bottling Company Consolidated, 4:202–204
CoCoCos. see convertible contingent convertible bonds
CoCos. see contingent convertible bonds
Code of Ethics (CFA Institute), 1:5–15
adoption of, 1:10
and analyst’s position of trust, 4:33;
6,261
and applicable law, 1:22–23
evolution of, 1:6
and importance of ethics, 1:11–15
on inside information, 4:16
notification of, 1:114
and Professional Conduct Program, 1:9–10
and Research Objectivity Standards, 4:210–211
research reporting requirements in, 4:36–37
and Standards of Practice Council, 1:10–11
in Standards of Practice Handbook, 1:3, 5–7, 14
text of, 1,15–16
and values of CFA Institute, 1:15
codes of ethics (in general)
adopting, 1:120
commitment to, 1:14
developing, 1:26–27, 54
and moral courage, 3,216
organizational culture in, 3,219
coefficient of determination (R²) adjusted, 1:335–336
for linear regression with one variable, 1:287–289
model selection based on, 1:442
and multicollinearity, 1:352, 353
multiple, 1:324
davour, 6,198–199
cognac industry, 4:170–171. see also Rémy Cointreau Group
COGS, see cost of goods sold
coinvested unit roots, 1:463–466
cost-investment provisions, 6,156
Colgate-Palmolive Company (Colgate) effective tax rate reconciliation, 2:170–172
operational cost structure of L’Oreal vs., 4:120, 121
share repurchases, 4,403–404
collars
on existing holdings, 5,457–458
risks with, 5,458–459
same-strike, 5,458
strategies using, 5,456–459, 476
collateralized debt obligations (CDOs)
collateral pools of, 5,238
synthetic, 5,279
and value creation in private equity, 6,142
collateralized loan obligations (CLOs), 6,142
collateralized mortgage-backed securities (MBSs), 1:700
collateral pools, 5,238, 239
collateral return, 6,217–218
collinearity
multi-, 1:351–354
perfect, 1:327n.14, 351–352
c-o-ocation (co-lo), 6,535
Colorpak Ltd., 4:447–448
combinations, option, 5,459,
467–469
commence, regulation of, 1,689–692
commercial code, in IOSCO framework, 1,689–690
commercial mortgage-backed securities (CMBS), 5,238; 6,80
commercial real estate defined, 6,11
economic value, 6,21–22
industrial and warehouse properties, 6,20
multi-family properties, 6,21
office properties, 6,19–20
in portfolio, 6,79–80
retail properties, 6,20–21
types of, 6,19–22
valuation of, 6,22–54, 448–453
appraisals in, 6,22–25
and business cycles, 6,451–453
and cost approach, 6,46–51
and highest and best use value, 6:26–27
income approach, 6:27–46
international, 6:56–57
market value, 6:23–25
overview of approaches, 6:25–27
pricing formula, 6:449–451
reconciliation of, 6:53–54
regular cash flows from real estate, 6:448–449
sales comparison approach, 6:51–53
Committee of European Securities Regulators, 5:37
commodities, 6:185–237
about, 6:186
carry costs with, 5:305
defined, 6:186
life cycle, 6:192–199
coffee, 6:198–199
energy, 6:193–195
grains, 6:197–198
industrial/precious metals, 6:195–196
livestock, 6:196–197
softs (cash crops), 6:198–199
practice problems, 6:233–235
probabilistic approaches for companies in, 1:508
sectors, 6:187–192
energy, 6:187–189
grains, 6:190
industrial (base) metals, 6:190
livestock, 6:190–191
precious metals, 6:191
softs (cash crops), 6:191–192
solutions to problems, 6:236–237
valuation of, 6:199–201
Commodities Research Bureau, 6:229
commodity derivative contracts, 6:199
commodity futures indexes, 6:226–230
Bloomberg Commodity Index (BCOM), 6:226–228
Deutsche Bank Liquid Commodity Index (DBLCI), 6:226–228
key characteristics, 6:226–228
rebalancing frequency, 6:229
Rogers International Commodity Index (RICI), 6:226–229
S&P GSCI, 6:226–228
summary, 6:229–230
Thomson Reuters/CoreCommodity CRB Index (TR/CC CRB), 6:226, 227, 229
commodity futures markets, 6:186, 201–221
futures returns, 6:209–221
components of, 6:215–221
theories of, 6:209–215
market participants, 6:201–204
commodity exchanges, 6:203
commodity hedges, 6:202
commodity investors, 6:203
commodity market analysts, 6:203
commodity regulators, 6:204
commodity traders, 6:203
spot and futures pricing, 6:204–209
Commodity Futures Trading Commission (CFTC), 6:204
commodity hedging, 6:212
commodity sectors, 6:187–192
energy, 6:187–189
grains, 6:190
industrial (base) metals, 6:190
livestock, 6:190–191
precious metals, 6:191
softs (cash crops), 6:191–192
commodity swaps, 6:222–225
common law, 3:113
common size statements, 1:362
common stock
required return for, 4:83–84
risk and return of convertible/straight bonds vs., 5:173–175
communication(s)
different forms of, 1:139
to employees of material nonpublic information, 1:63
interdepartmental, 1:61
Communication with Clients and Prospective Clients [Standard V(B)], 1:137–146
application of the standard, 1:141–146
and changes in investment objectives, 1:249–250
compliance procedures, 1:140–141
eleventh edition revision, 1:8
guidance, 1:138–140
different forms of communication, 1:139
facts vs. opinions in reports, 1:140
identifying risks and limitations, 1:139–140
informing clients of investment process, 1:138–139
report presentation, 1:140
text of, 1:18, 137–138
communications, as stakeholders, 3:198, 199, 201
community shopping centers, 6:91
company(-ies). see also real estate operating companies (REOCs)
acquiring, 3:276
CCC-rated, 5:212
closed-end investment, 4:575, 578
forecasting performance of, 4:111, 22–23
guideline, 4:367
life insurance, 6:257
in net asset value approach, 6:101
no-growth, 4:220–221
non-dividend-paying, 4:229–230
nonpublic, 4:77–79
peer-company multiples for P/E, 4:389–393
public, 1:33, 4:73–77, 544–546
re-engineering of, 6:141
residual income model for valuation, 4:491–492
similar, 6:143–144
size of, 4:545, 551
software, 1:497–498
subject, 1:212, 214, 217
target, 3:276, 299–310
technology, 1:508
terminal value of, 6:144, 170–171
tobacco, 3:209
company analysis. see financial forecasting
company costs, 4:151
company fundamental factors, 6:288
company law, in IOSCO framework, 1:689
company limited by shares (structure), 6:152
company models, 4:170–183
company overview, 4:171–172
industry overview, 4:170–171
pro forma balance sheet, 4:181–182
pro forma cash flow statements, 4:177–182
capital investment forecast, 4:178
depreciation forecast, 4:178
and forecasted balance sheet, 4:181–182
working capital forecast, 4:178–179
pro forma income statements, 4:172–177
corporate income tax, 4:177
cost of goods sold, 4:173
non-operating expenses, 4:176–177
operating profit, 4:175–176
revenue forecasts, 4:172–173
selling, general, and administrative costs, 4:173–175
valuation inputs, 4:182–183
company overview, 4:171–172
company promotion, 1:69
company sales, 4:147–149
company share-related factors, 6:288–289
company-specific factors in bond valuation, 6:429
in forecast time horizon, 4:164
for private company valuation, 4:545–546
in reduced form models, 5:222
company strategy, sales and, 4:149
company value. see also private company valuation
dividend policy and company value, 3:134–147
bird in the hand argument, 3:136
clientele effect, 3:137–141
controlling agency costs with dividends, 3:144–147
information content of dividend actions, 3:141–144
irrelevance of dividend policy, 3:135–136
summary, 3:147
tax argument, 3:136–137
irrelevance of capital structure decisions to, 3:94–96
in long-term equity investment case study, 2:297–299
ROIC and, 1:293–295
comparability, analyst adjustments for, 4:579
comparable company analysis, 3:305–308
advantages, 3:308
disadvantages, 3:308
example, 3:306–308
comparables (comps), 4:367
comparables-based valuation enterprise value to EBITDA, 4:332–343
for markets, 4:367–369
P/E, 4:386–398
Fed Model, 4:395–397
historical P/E of company as comparable, 4:397–398
industry and sector multiples, 4:393
overall market multiple, 4:393–397
peer-company multiples, 4:389–393
Yardeni model, 4:396
price to book value, 4:411–412
price to cash flow, 4:424
price to dividends, 4:426–427
price to sales, 4:418–419
for private equity, 6:143–144, 158–159
for real estate, 6:25–26, 51–52
in relative valuation models, 4:25, 26
with terminal price multiples, 4:401
comparable transaction analysis, 3:308–310
advantages, 3:310
disadvantages, 3:310
example, 3:309–310
comparative advantage, regulation of commerce and, I:691–692
comparative multiple analysis, 6:118
compensation. see also Additional Compensation Arrangements
[Standard IV(B)]
for board of directors, 3:249
bonus, I:116–117
and conflict of interest, I:153–154
disclosure of, I:77
and earnings normalization, 4:552
employee (see employee compensation)
executive, 2:99–100
externally compensated assignments, I:113
for managers, 3:239–241
notification of, I:116–117
outside, I:117
research analyst, I:214, 215, 217
and research independence, I:40
share-based employee, 4:10, 299, 547
compensation committee, 3:218, 239–241
compensation expenses, for stock options, 2:104
compensation reviews, 3:250
compete, 1:54
compliance
with current employer, I:112
noncompete agreements, I:109
for private equity investments, 6:156
regulatory, I:682–683
unfair, I:691
competition law, in IOSCO framework, I:690
Competition & Markets Authority (CMA), I:274
competitive analysis, 4:12–15
competitive environment, industry costs
in Russian beer market, 4:139
competitive forces, 4:136–145
for Anheuser-Busch InBev, 4:137–139
and financial forecasts, 4:136–145
and government regulation, 4:139
confidentiality intervals, regression analysis, 1:289–290
confidential risk, 4:84; 6:297, 298
c onfidential information about CFA program, I:165–166
advisory disclosure of, I:104–105
of firm, I:115
intentional disclosure of, I:103–104
possessing, I:103
confidentiality. see also Preservation of Confidentiality [Standard III(E)]
of CFA program information, I:165–166
maintaining, I:78
of private equity funds, 6:155
confirmations of transactions, duplicate, 1:160
conflicts
director–shareholder, 3:229–230
of IRR and NPV, 3:18–22
manager–shareholder, 3:227–229
conflicts of interest
for boards of directors, 3:248–249
and business relationships, I:152, 156
and business stock ownership, I:152
and compensation arrangement, I:153–154
directorship, I:154–155
disclosure of, I:77 (see also Disclosure of Conflicts [Standard VI(A)])
with equity REITs
and personal stock ownership, I:153
and personal trading, I:155
and priority of transactions, I:157
regulations for, I:685–686
and requested favors, I:155
and Research Objectivity Standards, I:215, 219–220
Conflicts of Interest
[Standard of Professional Conduct VI], I:149–164
Disclosure of Conflicts
[Standard VI(A)], I:149–156
application of the standard, I:152–156
in case studies, I:230–231, 241–242
c ompromise procedures, I:152
guidance, I:149–152
text of, I:118, 149
Priority of Transactions [Standard VI(B)], I:157–162
application of the standard, I:160–162
in case studies, I:243–244
c ompromise procedures, I:158–160
guidance, I:157–158
text of, I:118, 157
Referral Fees [Standard VI(C)], I:162–164
application of the standard, I:162–164
c ompromise procedures, I:162
guidance, I:162
text of, I:118, 162
c onglomerate discounts, 4:28–29
c onglomerate mergers, 3:277
Connecticut, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
conservative accounting choices, 2:197
consideration of fraud in a financial statement audit (american institute of certified public accountants), 4:18
consistency, in regulation, 1:684
consolidated affiliates, 4:132
Consolidated and separate financial statements (IAS 27), 2:8, 10, 36
consolidated balance sheets, 2:48–50, 204–205
consolidated financial statements balance sheets, 2:48–50, 204–205
business combinations on combinations with less than 100% acquisition, 2:42–43
consolidation process, 2:42
goodwill impairment, 2:46–48
noncontrolling interests, 2:43–46
income statements, 2:49–51, 204–205
Consolidated Financial Statements (IFRS 10), 2:8, 10, 36, 43n.27, 52
consolidated income statements after mergers and acquisitions, 2:204–205
of GlaxoSmithKline, 2:49–51
of Rémy Cointreau, 4:174–175
consolidated securitization transactions, 2:53–55
consolidation
other business combinations vs., 2:36; 3:27
process of, 2:42–48
proportionate, 2:23–24
Consolidation (ASC 810), 2:10, 43n.27, 52
Consolidation of variable interest entities (FIN 46(R)), 2:304
Consolidation-Special Purpose Entities (SIC-12), 2:36
constant dividend payout ratio policy, 3:155, 157–158
constant-growth FCFE model, 4:289
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:288–289
constant returns to scale, 1:610
constraints
book value, 1:503–504
cash flow, 1:504
earnings, 1:504
investor, 6:257–260
in investment policy statements, 1:93
legal and regulatory factors, 6:259
liquidity, 6:258
in portfolio management, 6:247
tax concerns, 6:259
time horizon, 6:258–259
unique circumstances, 6:259–260
for market risk management, 6:357–362
position limits, 6:359
risk budgeting, 6:358–359
risk measures and capital allocation, 6:360–361
scenario limits, 6:359–360
stop-loss limits, 6:360
market value, 1:504
simulations with, 1:503–504
consumer cyclical sector, 6:428
consumer goods market, 4:146–147
consumer non-cyclical sector, 6:428
consumers, regulation of financial markets for, 1:693
consumption, GDP and, 6:437–438
consumption hedging, 6:434–435
contango, 6:206
defined, 6:205
Hedging Pressure Hypothesis, 6:210–212
and roll return, 6:216–221
and Theory of Storage, 6:212
Continental AG, 4:388
contingencies, embedded options on, 5:123
contingent assets, 2:55
continuing claims, 5:254, 361–432
about, 5:362
binomial option valuation model, 5:364–387
about, 5:364–365
interest rate options, 5:385–387
multiperiod model, 5:387
one-period model, 5:365–372
two-period model, 5:372–384
Black option valuation model, 5:398–405
for European options on futures, 5:398–400
for interest rate options, 5:400–403
for swaptions, 5:403–405
Black–Scholes–Merton option valuation model, 5:387–397
assumptions, 5:363, 388–390
binomial model vs., 5:392
for call options, 5:390–395
with carry benefits, 5:393, 394
for currency options, 5:396–397
history, 5:388
and normal distribution, 5:391
for put options, 5:390, 392–395
stock and bond components of, 5:391, 393–394
for stock options, 5:395–396
for stocks, 5:390
Greeks, 5:406–415
delta, 5:406–409
gamma, 5:409–412
rho, 5:414–415
theta, 5:412–413
vega, 5:413–414
implied volatility, 5:415–419
and BSM model, 5:415–416
in option trading, 5:417–419
variability in, 5:416
and volatility indexes, 5:416–417
no-arbitrage approach to valuation, 5:362–363
practice problems, 5:422–428
solutions to problems, 5:429–432
contingent consideration, 2:55; 4:572
contingent convertible bonds (CoCos), 5:172n.9
contingent liabilities, 2:38, 55
contingent obligations
information about risk in, 2:255–259
notes about, 2:255
contingent puts, 5:162
continuing earnings, 4:374
continuing residual income, 4:495
continuing value, 4:228
continuous compounding
carry arbitrage model with, 5:307
equity futures price with, 5:308
exponential growth with, 1:418
pricing currency forwards with, 5:326, 327
continuous dividend yield, stock indexes with, 5:307
continuously compounded dividend yield, 5:394
continuously compounded foreign risk-free interest rate, 5:396
continuously compounded interest, in BSM model, 5:390
continuously compounded return
for management and private equity firms, 6:143
multiple-element, 2:228–230
option (see options [options contracts])
purchase, 2:247
swap (see swap(s) [swap contracts])
contractual restrictions, on dividend policy, 3:153
control(s)
capital, 1:570–571
drawdown, 6:360
of equity real estate investment trusts, 6:88
for exchange rate management, 1:569–571
internal, 3:238
lack of control discounts, 4:578
noncontrolling business interests, 2:43–46
and private company stock, 4:546
in private equity investments, 6:140
for put change-of-control events, 5:168
and required return for private companies, 4:87
control premiums, 4:30, 569–570
convenience yield, 6:212
conventional cash flow, 3:9
conventional government bonds, 6:406–409
convergence, 1:650–654
absolute, 1:650
club, 1:651
conditional, 1:650–651
defined, 5:296
and endogenous growth theory, 1:649, 652
and neoclassical model, 1:643
non-convergence trap, 1:651
in open economies, 1:654–655, 658
conversion, forced, 5:169
conversion factor, for fixed-income forwards and futures, 5:319–320
conversion period, 5:166
conversion price, 5:166, 168, 171
conversion ratio, 5:168
conversion value, bond, 5:169, 170
conversion bonds, 5:123, 166–178
conversion ratio, 5:171
market conversion price, 5:171
minimum value, 5:169–170
risk-return of straight bond/underlying stock vs., 5:173–175
upside potential, 5:172
convertible contingent convertible bonds (CoCoCos), 5:172n.9
convertible preferred equity certificates (CPECs), 6:142
convexity, 5:157–160; 6:336
cookie jar reserves, 4:517
Cooper Tire and Rubber, 4:388
Cootner, Paul H., 6:210
copies, maintaining, 1:47
copper, 6:190, 194
core earnings, 2:216; 4:374
corn (maize), 6:190, 193
corporate board seats, for private equity firms, 6:143
corporate bonds
credit spreads for, 6:423–427
and stock returns, 1:271
corporate culture, 1:12
corporate events, evaluating, 4:9
corporate governance, 3:197–206, 221–271
agancy relationships, 3:202–206, 226–230
agency problems for CEOs, 3:203–206
director–shareholder conflicts, 3:229–230
information asymmetry, 3:203–204
manager–shareholder conflicts, 3:227–229
principal–agent relationships, 3:202–203
defined, 3:222
ensuring ethical behavior with, 3:218
ESG risk exposures, 3:256–258
evaluations, 3:230–256
board of directors, 3:231–244
examples, 3:244–256
forms of business, 3:223–226
corporations, 3:225–226
partnerships, 3:225
sole proprietorships, 3:224–225
objectives and guiding principles, 3:223
practice problems, 3:262–268
for private equity funds, 6:154–156
solutions to problems, 3:269–271
stakeholders and corporate performance, 3:198–202
profitability and profit growth, 3:200–202
role of stakeholders, 3:199–200
stakeholder impact analysis, 3:199
valuation implications, 3:258–259
Corporate Governance Handbook (New York Society of Securities Analysts), 3:230, 233
The Corporate Governance of Listed Companies (CFA Institute), 3:231–232
corporate income tax, 4:128–131, 177
corporate insiders, regulations for, 1:685, 686
corporate investments, categories of, 2:9
corporate issuer, in Research Objectivity Standards, 1:211
corporate performance and CEO pay, 3:204–205
and stakeholders, 3:198–202
profitability and profit growth, 3:200–202
role of stockholders, 3:199–200
stakeholder impact analysis, 3:199
corporate raiders, 3:278
corporate restructuring, 3:315–316
corporate sustainability reports (CSRs), 4:17
correlations, see also autocorrelations, serial correlation
across risks, 1:507
credit, 5:256
ex ante risk-weighted, 6:486
for probabilistic variables, 1:498, 505
spurious, 1:265
style analysis, 1:266–267
unstable, 1:505
correlation analysis, 1:256–277
coefficient, 1:257–262
about, 1:257–260
calculating and interpreting, 1:260–262
significance tests of, 1:274–277
of debt and equity returns, 1:270–271
defined, 1:257
evaluating economic forecasts with, 1:265–266
exchange rate correlations, 1:267–269
of large datasets, 1:273–274
limitations of, 1:262–265
of net income, CFO, and FCFF, 1:272–273
and scatter plots, 1:256–257
spurious correlation, 1:265
of stock index returns, 1:269–270
style analysis correlations, 1:266–267
uses of, 1:265–274
coefficient, 1:257–262
about, 1:257–260
calculating and interpreting, 1:260–262
significance tests of, 1:274–277
correlation risk, 6:331
correlation triangle, 6:485
corruption, 3:210
cost(s)
administrative, 6:157
after-tax, 3:101–102
agency, 3:104–105, 144–147
audit, 6:157
bonding, 3:104
company, 4:151
development, 2:55–56
eoil REITs, 6:88
finance, 4:176–177
of financial distress, 3:103–104
fixed, 4:114–115
flotation, 3:136, 152–153
funding, 1:699–700
health care, 2:91–93
implementation, 1:694–695
indirect, 1:695
industry, 4:150–151
in-process R&D, 2:55–56
input, 4:145–153
at Carrefour SA, 4:149–150
and company costs, 4:151
and company sales, 4:147–149
and industry costs, 4:151
and industry sales, 4:145–147
at Nestlé and Lindt, 4:151–153
of inventory, 2:138
investment, in excess of book value, 2:27–28
investment vehicle fund setup, 6:157
line, 2:232
of mimicking, 3:142
monitoring, 3:104
operating, 4:114–126
opportunity, 3:9, 42, 57; 4:205
overhead, 3:56; 4:120
periodic pension and actuarial gains/losses, 2:79
for DB pension plans, 2:78–81
on income statements, 2:94–97
as other comprehensive income, 2:94
total, 2:94
of private equity, 6:157
re-leasing, 6:90
replacement, 6:46–49, 139
replicating strategy, 3:92
reproduction, 4:60n.3
research and development, 2:55–56
restructuring, 2:56, 207–208
sunk, 1:691; 3:9, 57
transaction, 6:10, 157, 251
unintended, 1:695
variable, 4:114, 156–157
WACC and company valuation, 1:293–295
defined, 3:94
discounting free cash flows with, 3:303, 304
and present value of FCFF, 4:287
and required rate of return for private company, 4:559
as required return, 3:51
and returns, 4:90–92
return to invested capital and, 1:301–303
cost approach
to private company valuation, 4:574–576
to real estate valuation, 6:46–51
advantages and disadvantages, 6:53
estimating depreciated replacement cost, 6:46–49
**Index**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6:49–51</td>
<td>example, income and sales comparison approaches vs. cost analyses vs. cost–benefit analysis for regulations, cost capitalization, earnings quality and, cost of capital of investment property valuation, cost of counterparties, counterparty risk, with interest rate country equity markets, country risk, in private equity valuation, country factors, coupon bonds, country spread model, courage, moral,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
credit risk premiums (credit premiums) bonds with, 6:421–433
company-specific factors for, 6:429
credit spreads and credit risk
premiums, 6:423–427
government bonds as, 6:421–422
industrial sectors and credit quality, 6:427–428
influences on credit premiums, 6:432–433
pricing formula for, 6:422
and sovereign credit risk, 6:429–432
and credit spreads, 6:423–427
defined, 6:422
government bonds with, 6:421–422
influences on, 6:432–433
for Royal Bank of Scotland, 6:432
credit scoring, 5:207–210
credit spread duration, 6:349n.18
credit spreads, 5:231–237, 459
for banking and airline sector, 6:428
and convertible bond valuation, 5:175
coupon bond valuation, 5:231
for credit default swaps, 5:267–271
and credit risk premiums, 6:423–427
present value of expected loss, 5:234–237
term structure of, 5:232–233
and yield to maturity, 5:207
critical value, for hypothesis testing, 1:290
cross-border mergers and acquisitions, 3:282–283
clients, 3:283
government policy, 3:282
market imperfections, 3:282
product differentiation, 3:283
technology transfer, 3:283
cross-border trading, 6:538
cross-default clauses, 5:208
cross-departmental conflicts, 1:151
cross-rate bids, arbitrage constraints on, 1:520–522
cross-sectional data
defining probability distributions based on, 1:497–498
regression analysis of, 1:278, 327
cross-sectional dependence, 6:510
cross-sectional regression, for P/E, 4:385–386

crown jewel defense, 3:293
crude oil, 6:187–189
hedging by refiners, 6:222–223
life cycle as commodity, 6:193–194
refined products, 6:189
and Theory of Storage, 6:212
Crystal Ball™, 1:502n.6

CSRs. see corporate sustainability reports
culture
corporate, 1:12
organizational, 3:211, 216
cumulative abnormal returns, 1:339–340
cumulative probabilities for standard normal distribution, 1:711–712
curable physical deterioration, 6:46
currency(-ies). see also entries beginning foreign currency
base, 1:517, 526

domestic currency designation, 1:517n.1
functional, 2:117, 135–140
funding, 1:548
high-yield, 1:548–549, 558
local, 2:117
low-yield, 1:548–549
presentation, 2:117, 137–140
price, 1:517, 526
currency codes, 1:581
currency crises
capital flows in, 1:556
exchange rates in, 1:572–576
exchange rate changes, 1:515–594.
see also current rate method;
monetary/nonmonetary method and balance of payments, 1:552–561
capital flows, 1:555–561
current account imbalances, 1:555–561
credit spread duration, 207–210
5:349n.18
credit spreads, 3:292

for Royal Bank of Scotland, 6:46
influences on, 421–422
government bonds with, 423–427
and credit spreads, 423–427

for credit default swaps, 424–427
cross-country comparisons of
GDP, 1:528
credit codes, 1:581
currency crises, 1:572–576
exchange rate management, 1:569–571
and fiscal policy, 1:566–567
forecasting, 1:516
foreign exchange markets, 1:516–532
conventions in, 1:516–519
forward, 1:524–532
spot exchange rate quotes in, 1:520–524
future value of spot, 5:325
historical, 2:131
long-term framework for, 1:532–548
international parity conditions, 1:533–548
terminology, 1:532–533
and monetary policy, 1:561–568
element, 1:564–566
historical relationship, 1:564
mundell-fleming model, 1:561–563
portfolio balance approach, 1:566–567
practice problems, 1:582–589
pricing and valuation, 5:324
quotations, 3:396
as random walks, 1:440–442
required return on equity and, 4:89
solutions to problems, 1:590–594
of US dollar and Turkish lira,
2:141–143
currency forwards, 5:324–328
in derivatives strategies, 5:478
and foreign exchange transaction risk, 2:129
hedging with currency futures vs.,
5:437n.8
pricing, 5:324–327
valuation, 5:527–328
currency futures, 5:436–438
in derivatives strategies, 5:436–438
pricing and valuation, 5:324
currency options
BSM model for, 5:396–397
and foreign exchange transaction risk, 2:129
position equivalences for, 5:443–444
two-period binomial model for, 5:384
currency pairs, 1:517n.1, 518.
see also under specific currencies
currency swaps, 5:335–342
about, 5:335–336
with bond hedges, 5:336–338, 341
cash flows for, 5:336–337
defined, 5:335
in derivatives strategies, 5:436–437
pricing, 5:336–340
synthetic floating-rate bonds for, 5:331
current account, 1:552–555
current income, capital gains vs., 3:152
current P/E. see trailing P/E
current period values, in autoregressive model, 1:425–426
current rate method
analytical issues, 2:146–149, 153–155
defined, 2:131
effect of currency exchange rate
movement on financial statements, 2:158
and temporal method, 2:162–163
translating assets and liabilities with, 2:131–132
translating foreign currency financial statements with, 2:134, 135
curvature, yield curve, 5:47; 6:412, 413
curve duration, 5:149
curve risk, 6:354–355
curve trade, CDS, 5:276
custodial relationships, 1:32
custody of client assets, 1:74
customers (buyers)
bargaining power of, 4:137–139, 171
in beer markets, 4:138, 139
in industry structure, 4:13
as stakeholders, 3:198, 201
CVaR. see conditional VaR
cyclical businesses, 4:376
cyclical equities
business cycle and earnings for,
6:438–440
equity premiums for, 6:446–447
cyclicity, industry, 4:163–164
Czech Republic, 3:252n.18

D
Daimler AG, 3:179
Dalian Commodity Exchange, 6:203
Danone, 4:119
dark pools, 6:543
darwinian trading, 6:534
data analysis
long-term equity investment case study, 2:272–299
acquire and earnings quality,
2:293–294
asset base composition, 2:282–283
capital allocation, 2:285–290
capital structure analysis, 2:283–284
cash flow relationships, 2:291–297
company valuation, 2:297–299
DuPont analysis, 2:272–283
segment analysis, 2:284–285
off-balance sheet leverage from operating leases case study, 2:302–304

Index
data collection, for financial statement analysis, 2:271, 301
data mining, 1:355
data processing, for financial statement analysis, 2:272, 302
dead-count convention, 1:525
days sales outstanding (DSO) and earnings quality, 2:231
modeling working capital accounts with, 4:132
at Sunbeam, 2:225–227
days sales receivable index (DSR), 2:211
DBCL, see Deutsche Bank Liquid Commodity Index
DB pension plans, see defined-benefit pension plans
DBS, 2:206
DC. see Determinations Committee
dCF analysis, see discounted cash flow analysis
dCF method of valuation, see discounted cash flow method of valuation
dCF models, see discounted cash flow models
dC pension plans, see defined-contribution pension plans
DDMs. see dividend discount models
dead-hand provision, 1:521
dealers bid–offer currency prices, 1:517, 519
bid–offer spread for forward swaps, 1:530
swap, 6:222
death-put bonds, 5:123
debt spreads, 5:459
debt, see also collateralized debt obligations (CDOs) and benchmark bonds, 5:79
correlations of equity returns and, 1:270–271
cost of, 3:101–102; 4:54, 559
free operating cash flow/total debt ratio, 6:429
government, 4:60–63
market value of, 4:90–91, 287
from private real estate investments, 6:61–64
sovereign, 5:79
for special purpose vehicles, 5:238
subordinated debt holders, 6:426–427
total debt/total capital ratio, 6:429
value of, in reduced form model, 5:223
debt availability, 4:559
debt capital, 6:10, 15
debt financing, value creation and, 6:142
debt investors, real estate, 6:7, 8
debt management, with ratchet bonds, 5:161–162
debt option analogy, 5:215
debt ratings, 3:109–110
debt ratio, 4:311
debt securities accounting for investments in, 2:17–20
available-for-sale, 2:12
impairments for, 2:15–17
reclassification, 2:14
debt service, 6:62
debt service coverage ratio (DSCR), 6:62
debt sustainability channel, in current account, 1:554–555
deceit, 1:55
decision making
ethical considerations in, 3:211, 217
ethical framework for, 1:13–14
group, 1:129
simulations for, 1:502–503
strategic portfolio, 6:299
time frame for dissemination and, 1:84–85
decision rule, for NPV, 3:11
decisions
capital structure, 3:94–108
agency costs, 3:104–105
costs of asymmetric information, 3:105
costs of financial distress, 3:103–104 and financial leverage/cost of equity, 3:96–98
irrelevance of, 3:94–96
and static trade-off theory, 3:106–108
taxes, 3:98–103
dividend vs. share repurchase, 3:169–177 and dilution from employee stock options, 3:170
example, 3:175–177
financial leverage, 3:170–173
managerial flexibility, 3:170
share price, 3:170
tax advantages, 3:170
investment about commercial real estate, 6:450–451
exchange rate movements and, 1:552
execution of, 6:251
independence of, 6:509–510
market-based factors in, 4:448–449
investment decision criteria for capital budgeting, 3:10–27
average accounting rate of return, 3:15
internal rate of return, 3:11–12, 18–25
net present value, 3:10–11, 17–22
payback period, 3:13–14
popularity and use of capital budgeting methods, 3:25–27
profitability index, 3:16–17
decision trees about, 1:509
for capital budgeting projects, 3:53
defined, 1:495
and risk-adjusted value, 1:505, 507, 508
scenario analysis vs., 1:506–507
simulations vs., 1:496, 506–507
decision-useful information, in financial reports, 2:196
DEF 14A, Form, 2:321, 233
default and asset-backed securities, 5:238–239
loss given credit analysis with constant, 5:224–225
in derivatives pricing, 5:265–266
estimating, 5:230
estimating credit risk with, 5:205
probability of, 5:205, 208
and CDS pricing, 5:264–265
constant, 5:224–225
hazard rate estimation of, 5:227–230
in reduced form model, 5:223
in structural model, 5:216, 217
in valuation of risky bonds, 5:144
default flags, 5:227
default-free bonds
discount rate and return from, 6:377
nominal coupon-paying, 6:398–421
conventional government bonds, 6:406–409
influences on short-term default-free interest rates, 6:405
pricing formula, 6:398–399
short-term nominal interest rates and business cycles, 6:399
T-bill rates and business cycles, 6:400–405
yield curves and business cycles, 6:409–421
pricing of two-period, 6:385–386
real, 6:379–398
default-free interest rates and economic growth, 6:388–391
determination of real default-free interest rates, 6:380–388
real default-free interest rates and business cycles, 6:391–398
risk premium for, 6:416–419
and term structure of credit spreads, 5:232–233
valuation
callable bonds, 5:127–130, 135–138, 140–143
with interest rate volatility, 5:135–143
option-free bonds, 5:126–127
at zero interest rate volatility, 5:127–130
zero-coupon, 6:406
default-free interest rates and business cycles, 6:391–398
determination of, 6:380–388
and inter-temporal rate of substitution, 6:380–384
and premiums on risky assets, 6:385–388
uncertainty and risk premiums in, 6:383–385
and economic growth, 6:388–391
influences on, 6:405
real, 6:380–388, 391–398
short-term, 6:405, 413
default-free nominal coupon-paying bonds, 6:398–421
conventional government bonds, 6:406–409
influences on short-term default-free interest rates, 6:405
pricing formula, 6:398–399
short-term nominal interest rates and business cycles, 6:399
T-bill rates and business cycles, 6:400–405
yield curves and business cycles, 6:409–421
default-free yield curves and break-even inflation rates, 6409–411
business cycle and spread of, 6413–415 and business cycles, 6409–421 and interest rates, 6415–416
investor expectations and slope of, 6413
in Japan, 6420–421 level, slope, and curvature of, 6411–413 and risk premium for default-free bonds, 6416–419 spread of, 6413–415 supply and demand factors influencing, 6419
default intensity, 5222
default rates, 5212; 6424, 425
default risk, 6278. see also credit risk; risky bonds
defensive investments, 6437
deferred payoffs, 6437
deferred taxes, 4298–299; 6104–105
defined-benefit (DB) pension plans, 2777–81
balance sheet presentation, 2777–78 characteristics, 2775
defined, 2773–74; 6245n.2 obligations, 2775–76, 82–85 periodic pension cost, 278–81 return requirements and risk tolerance of, 6257 risk measures of, 6354
defined-contribution (DC) pension plans characteristics, 2775 defined, 2773
financial statement reporting for, 2777 return requirements and risk tolerance of, 6257
definition of value (term), 4548–550
definitive merger agreement, 3288
deflation, 4145–153
cost projection effects, 4150–153 sales projection effects, 4145–150 company sales, 4147–149 industry sales, 4145–147
degrees of freedom for hypothesis testing, 1290
in multiple linear regression, 1323–324
in standard error of estimate, 1285
Delaware, 3291n.7 delivery
fixed-income forwards and futures, 5319
physical, 6206–207 for sinking fund bonds, 5124
Dell
code of ethics at, 3216–217
IPO of, 3199–200
Dell, Michael, 3216
delta
option, 5406–409; 6336–337
position, 5454, 456
delta approximation, 5407–408
delta hedging, 5406–407, 409
delta neutral portfolio, 5407
delta neutral trading strategies, 6532
delta-plus-gamma approximations, 5410–411
demand
for commercial real estate, 619–21 in current account, 1553
default-free yield curves and, 6419
price elasticity of, 4146, 147
and REITs, 694, 92
demand-side estimates of equity risk premiums, 469n.28
DE Masterblenders, 4151
demographic influences on private real estate equity investments, 616
on real estate investment trusts, 693
denial-of-service attacks, 542
Denmark
active return and weights for equities, 6496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 659n.22
FIM factors, 480n.44
GDP growth rate, 4212
historical equity risk premium, 461, 63 OECD Principles, 3252n.18
share repurchases, 3161
departments, physical separation of, 161 dependent variables defined, 1278, 320 forecasting past values of, 1366
improper treatment of, 1365
lagged, 1347–348, 365–366
in linear regression, 1281–282, 326
linear trends in, 1415
partial elasticity of, 1359
predicting, in multiple linear regression model, 1331–333
qualitative, 1368–371
DEPI. see depreciation index depositing, as arbitrageur strategy, 5314–315
Depository Trust and Clearinghouse Corporation, 5263
depreciated replacement cost, 646–49
depreciation accelerated, 332–34
of currencies, 1536, 553, 554
EBITDA, 3145
and funds from operations, 6104 for physical deterioration, 646–49
on pro forma cash flow statements, 4178
of real estate, 610
of segments, 2289
and steady state of growth, 1640
straight-line, 332, 33
depreciation index (DEPI), 2211
derivatives (derivative contracts)
applications of, 5272
credit, 5253–254, 262
and liquidity, 6258
and valuation of commodities, 6199
derivatives strategies, 5433–485
about, 5434
applications, 5473–479
calendar spreads, 5478
call options, 5478
collars, 5476
covered calls, 5473–476
currency forwards, 5478
equity swaps, 5476
interest rate swaps, 5478–479
depreciation index (DEPI), 2211
defined, 5479
investments, 616
on real estate investment trusts, 693
denial-of-service attacks, 6542
Denmark
active return and weights for equities, 6496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 659n.22
FIM factors, 480n.44
GDP growth rate, 4212
historical equity risk premium, 461, 63 OECD Principles, 3252n.18
share repurchases, 3161
departments, physical separation of, 161
dependent variables defined, 1278, 320
forecasting past values of, 1366
improper treatment of, 1365
lagged, 1347–348, 365–366
in linear regression, 1281–282, 326
linear trends in, 1415
partial elasticity of, 1359
predicting, in multiple linear regression model, 1331–333
qualitative, 1368–371
DEPI. see depreciation index depositing, as arbitrageur strategy, 5314–315
Depository Trust and Clearinghouse Corporation, 5263

depreciated replacement cost, 646–49
depreciation
accelerated, 332–34
of currencies, 1536, 553, 554
EBITDA, 3145
and funds from operations, 6104
for physical deterioration, 646–49
on pro forma cash flow statements, 4178
of real estate, 610
of segments, 2289
and steady state of growth, 1640
straight-line, 332, 33
depreciation index (DEPI), 2211
derivatives (derivative contracts)
applications of, 5272
credit, 5253–254, 262
and liquidity, 6258
and valuation of commodities, 6199
derivatives strategies, 5433–485
about, 5434
applications, 5473–479
calendar spreads, 5478
call options, 5478
collars, 5476
covered calls, 5473–476
currency forwards, 5478
equity swaps, 5476
interest rate swaps, 5478–479
Index I-23

short positions, 5:441–442
solutions to problems, 5:484–485
spreads, 5:459–467
bear spreads, 5:459, 461–462
bull spreads, 5:459–465
calendar spreads, 5:466–467, 478
refining, 5:462–465
risk with, 5:466
straddles, 5:467–469
analytics for, 5:472–473
applications, 5:477–478
defined, 5:459
swaps
currency swaps, 5:436–437
equity swaps, 5:438–439, 476
interest rate swaps, 5:434–435, 478–479
De Roon, Frans A., 6:210
descriptions of securities, 1:141–142
descriptive statistics, 3:308
detection procedures, 1:119–120
deterioration, physical, 6:46–49
determination, coefficient of, see
coefficient of determination
Determinations Committee (DC), 5:259
Deutsche Bank
impairments at, 2:116
investments in associates/joint ventures, 2:25–27, 34
Deutsche Bank Liquid Commodity Index (DBLCI), 6:226–228
Deutschcharts, German, 1:556–557
Deutsche Postbank AG, 2:26
developed countries. see also advanced economies
carry trade returns for, 1:550
convergence with developing countries, 1:651–652
economic growth in developing countries vs., 1:596–604
for Argentina and Venezuela, 1:602–604
education and health care, 1:600–601
financial markets and intermediaries, 1:599–600
free trade and capital flows, 1:601–602
political stability, rule of law, and property rights, 1:600
savings and investment, 1:599
tax and regulatory systems, 1:601
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623
sovereign credit risk in, 6:431
developing countries. see also emerging markets
classification, 1:598n.1
in convergence clubs, 1:651
convergence with advanced/developed countries, 1:651–652, 658
economic development strategies of, 1:656–657
economic growth in developed countries vs., 1:596–604
for Argentina and Venezuela, 1:602–604
education and health care, 1:600–601
financial markets and intermediaries, 1:599–600
free trade and capital flows, 1:601–602
political stability, rule of law, and property rights, 1:600
savings and investment, 1:599
tax and regulatory systems, 1:601
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623
sovereign credit risk in, 6:431
developing countries. see also emerging markets
classification, 1:598n.1
in convergence clubs, 1:651
convergence with advanced/developed countries, 1:651–652, 658
economic development strategies of, 1:656–657
economic growth in developed countries vs., 1:596–604
for Argentina and Venezuela, 1:602–604
education and health care, 1:600–601
direct negotiation, for share repurchases, 3:162–163, 169
directors
conflicts of interest for, 1:151–152, 154–155
conflicts with shareholders, 3:229–230
education of, 3:250
election of, 3:235
non-employee, 3:248, 249
selection of, 3:247
separate sessions of, 3:237
succession plans for, 3:249
Directory of Registered Investment Advisors (Standard & Poor’s), 6:244
direct ownership, of real estate, 6:6
dirty-surplus accounting, 2:169
dirty-surplus items, 2:169
Disciplinary Review Committee (DRC), 1:19
disclosure
compensation expenses and vesting for stock options, 2:104
confidential information, 1:103–105
conflicts of interest, 1:77
discount window borrowers, 1:699–700
event-specific, 2:262
executive compensation, 2:99–100
gains and losses in foreign currency transactions, 2:124–129
intercorporate investment in associates, 2:34
interdepartmental referral arrangements, 1:163
investment system, 1:141, 143
issuer-paid research, 1:48
level of service, 1:86
material information, 1:60–61, 64
by multinational operations, 2:172–176
foreign exchange risk, 2:175–176
sales growth, 2:172–175
performance calculation methodology, 1:100–101
personal investing policies, 1:160
personal trading, 1:160, 161
possible illegal activity, 1:104
post-employment benefit, 2:88–98
assumptions, 2:89–93
cash flow information, 2:97–98
classification of periodic pension costs in P&L, 2:95–97
net pension liabilities/assets, 2:93
periodic pension costs in P&L vs. OCI, 2:94
total periodic pension costs, 2:94
US health care costs, 2:91–93
private equity fund, 6:155
pro forma income, 2:217
referral arrangements, 1:162–164
in regulation of financial market, 1:693–694
risk information, 2:254–255, 262
selective, 1:64, 86, 88
on social media, 1:89
trade allocation procedures, 1:86
discounted dividend valuation, 4:197–279
about, 4:198–199
dividend discount model, 4:207–210
for multiple holding periods, 4:208–210
for single holding period, 4:207–208
Gordon growth model, 4:210–225
dividend growth, earnings growth, and value appreciation in, 4:217–218
estimating required return, 4:224–225
examples, 4:212–217
implied dividend growth rate, 4:219–220
with negative growth, 4:217
for noncallable fixed-rate perpetual preferred stock, 4:216–217
and present value of growth opportunities, 4:220–222
and price-to-earnings ratio, 4:222–224
and share repurchases, 4:218–219
growth rates in, 4:241–247
financial models and dividends, 4:246–247
and retention rate/ROE analysis, 4:243–246
sustainable, 4:241–242
multistage models, 4:225–240
H-model, 4:230–232
for non-dividend-paying companies, 4:229–230
spreadsheet modeling, 4:237–238
three-stage model, 4:232–237
two-stage dividend discount model, 4:226–229
practice problems, 4:251–266
present value models, 4:199–207
for Coca-Cola Bottling Company and Hormel Foods, 4:202–204
definitions of cash flows for, 4:201–207
dividends in, 4:201–204
free cash flows in, 4:204–205
for future cash flows, 4:199–201
residual income in, 4:205–206
required return from, 4:239–240
solutions to problems, 4:267–279
discounted payback period, 3:14–15
discount factor
annuity, 5:404
defined, 5:7
for forward rate agreements, 5:313
for interest rate options, 5:401
and two-period binomial model, 5:375
discount for lack of control (DLOC), 4:578
discount for lack of marketability (DLOM), 4:30, 579–580
discount function, 5:7
discounting with carry arbitrage model, 5:307
future cash flows, 6:377
in venture capital method of valuation, 6:171–172
discount rates
for cash flows from simulations, 1:505–508
for commercial real estate, 6:449–450
and decision trees/scenario analysis, 4:208–210
effects with, 3:57
in expectations approach to options valuation, 5:371
and key rate durations, 5:156
nominal, 4:92
overnight index swap rate as, 5:313n.11
in present value models, 4:199–200,
6:377–378
for private companies, 4:555, 559–562
for private equity investments, 6:144
for private real estate investments, 6:29–30, 33, 44
real, 4:92, 320–321
and required rates of return, 3:9; 4:559
and returns, 4:57
risk-adjusted, 1:505–508
for risky bonds, 5:143
selection of, 4:92–93
and uncertainty of future cash flows, 6:377, 378
discounts, 4:576–583
application of, 4:580–582
conglomerate, 4:28–29
on convertible bonds, 5:171n.8
defined, 4:199
forward, 1:526, 537
illiquidity, 4:30
lack of control, 4:578
lack of marketability, 4:30, 579–580
and premiums, 4:576–577
in present value models, 4:64
for risk, 6:386–388
discrete dividends, equity forward
pricing and valuation with, 5:308–309
discrete risk, 1:507
discretionary accruals, 2:218
discriminant analysis, for qualitative
dependent variables, 1:389
dispersion, 5:472
disproportionate returns, 4:578
dispute resolution system, in IOSCO framework, 1:690
dissemination of information, 1:60
84–85, 161–162
and price appreciation in, 5:10;
1:26–28
distressed securities (private equity class), 6:137
distributed to paid in (DPI), 6:160
distribution in Europa Venture Partners III case study, 6:162, 163
funds/cash available for, 6:105
distribution area laws, 1:26
distribution expenses, 4:119, 173–174
distribution waterfall, for private equity funds, 6:155
diversification commodities and, 6:186
with equity REITs, 6:86
and Loyalty, Prudence, and Care [Standard III(A)], 1:77
with mergers and acquisitions, 3:280
Index

with private equity investments, 6157
with private real estate investments, 613
and Suitability [Standard III(C)], 192
diversified real estate investment trusts, 691, 94
divestiture, 3155, 49
Dividend Aristocrats, 3142–143
dividend coverage ratio, 3179–182
dividend discount models (DDMs), 4207–210
as absolute valuation model, 423–24
Capital Shopping Center REIT Inc. case study, 6121–122
for Coca-Cola Bottling Company and Hormel Foods, 4202–204
and dividends as returns, 4201–204
FCFF and FCFE vs., 4284
for multiple holding periods, 4208–210
multistage (see multistage dividend discount models)
and residual income model, 4488–489, 500–502
and share repurchases, 4218–219
for single holding period, 4207–208
for valuation of REITs and REOCs, 6110
dividend displacement of earnings, 4242, 425
dividend imputation tax system, 3151
dividend index point, 5307
dividend payout ratio
defined, 3129
and dividend safety, 3179–183
and FFO/AFFO, 6115
global trends in, 3177–178
dividend policy, 3125–194
and company value, 3134–147
bird in the hand argument, 3136
clientele effect, 3137–141
controlling agency costs with dividends, 3144–147
information content of dividend actions, 3141–144
irrelevance of dividend policy, 3135–136
summary, 3147
tax argument, 3136–137
and coverage ratio, 3180–182
dividend safety, 3179–183
of European Union, 4201, 202
factors affecting, 3147–154
contractual and legal restrictions, 3153
and expected volatility of future earnings, 3148–149
and financial flexibility, 3149
flotation costs, 3152–153
investment opportunities, 3148
summary, 3154
taxes, 3149–152
forms, 3127–134
extra dividends, 3128–130
liquidating dividends, 3130
regular cash dividends, 3127–128
special dividends, 3128–130
stock dividends, 3130–132
stock splits, 3132–134
in income statement modeling, 4132
payout policies, 3155–161
and company value, 3135–136
constant dividend payout ratio policy, 3157–158
defined, 3126
global trends, 3177–178
residual dividend policy, 3159–161
stable dividend policy, 3155–157
practice problems, 3187–191
share repurchases, 3161–177
dividend vs. share repurchase decision, 3169–177
financial statement effects, 3164–167
methods for, 3162–164
valuation of cash dividends vs., 3167–169
solutions to problems, 3192–194
dividend rate, 4125
dividend reinvestment plans (DRPs), 3128
dividends. see also discounted dividend valuation; price to dividends (P/D)
BSM model with, 5394–395
in Capital Shopping Center REIT Inc. case study, 6118
cash
dividend reinvestment plans, 3128
regular cash dividends, 3127–128
Russell 1000 companies, 3175
share repurchase valuation, 3167–169
and stock dividends, 3132
continuous yield, 5307
controlling agency costs with, 3144–147
and conversion price, 5168
defined, 3126
discrete, 5308–309
extra, 3128–130
and FCFE, 4302, 319
and FCFE, 4319
financial policies and growth rate of, 4244
free cash flow vs., 4315–317
GAAP and IFRS on, 4293–294
in Gordon growth model, 4217–218
implied growth rate of, 4219–220
initiations of, 3141–142
irregular, 3128–130
liquidating, 3130, 153
with negative growth, 4217
preferences for capital gains vs., 3139–140
in present value models, 4201–204
for private equity firms, 6143
regular cash, 3127–128
and share prices, 3143
signaling of information with, 3141–144
special, 3128–130
spreadsheet model for, 4246–247
stock, 3130–132
and stock splits, 3132–134
and synthetic assets with futures, 5442n.14
two-period binomial model for options with, 5379–380
of US banks, 3174
dividend safety, 3179–183
dividends per share (DPS), 3155
dividends received, 4140
dividend vs. share repurchase decision, 3169–177
and dilution from employee stock options, 3170
example, 3175–177
financial leverage, 3170–173
managerial flexibility, 3170
share price, 3170
tax advantages, 3170
dividend yield (D/P), 4380, 424–427
calculation of, 4425–426
and comparables, 4426–427
continuous, 5307
continuously compounded, 5394
and forecasted fundamentals, 4426
forward, 4218
in fundamental factor models, 6285–286
and price-to-dividends, 4380
and stock splits, 3132
DJ-UBS (Dow Jones-UBS Commodity Index). see Bloomberg Commodity Index (BCOM)
DLOC. see discount for lack of control
DLOM. see discount for lack of marketability
DMA. see direct market access
documentation, of trade allocation procedures, 135–86
documents, former employers’, 1110
Dodd, David L., 4370
Dodd–Frank Act, 1683, 685, 695–696, 700
dollar, Australian, 1529, 581
dollar, Canadian
CAD/USD currency pair, 1517n.2, 519
correlation of exchange rate returns, 1267–269
currency code, 1581
and Japanese yen, 1275–276
dollar, New Zealand, 1581
dollar, US
BMW’s foreign currency exposure, 2175, 176
CAD/USD currency pair, 1517n.2, 519
correlation of exchange rate returns, 1267–269
currency code, 1581
and currency translation, 2141–143
current account deficit, 1554–555
demand for financial assets, 1556
DEM/USD currency pair, 1556–557
exchange rate with Swiss franc, 1412–413
international risk premium estimation, 489
JPY/USD currency pair, 1520–521
bic—offer spread for, 1518
equity market trends and exchange rates, 1558
exchange rate as random walk, 1440–442
forward points for, 1528n.9
triangular arbitrage with, 1520–521
dummy variables, in regression analysis, 1:336–340
Dunlap, “Chainsaw” Al, 2:224
DuPont, see E. I. DuPont de Nemours and Company
DuPont analysis
data for, 2:277–278
expanded, 2:278–279
and goodwill impairments, 2:279–280
in long-term equity investment case study, 2:272–283
net profit margin spread, 2:282
and provisions, 2:279–280
of ROE
and forecasting dividend growth rates, 4:241, 243–244
for long-term equity investment, 2:281
and residual income valuation, 4:504–505
in spreadsheet modeling, 4:238
in valuation based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:417
duration(s), 5:149–157
curve, 5:149
defined, 4:65n.21
effective, 5:51–52, 149–154
of interest rate futures, 5:435–436
interest rates and changes in (see effective convexity)
of interest rate swaps, 5:435
key rate, 5:51, 52, 152–157
modified, 5:149, 435n.2
one-sided, 5:154–155
as sensitivity risk measure, 6:335–336
yield, 5:149
Durbin–Watson test statistic
for autoregressive models, 1:427
critical values, 1:719
and serial correlation, 1:348–350
for time-series trend models, 1:425
Dutch auction, 3:162
Dutch disease, 3:166
Dutch guideline, 1:616n.13
Duties to Clients [Standard of Professional Conduct III], 1:73–105
Fair Dealing [Standard III(B)], 1:82–90
application of the standard, 1:86–90
in case studies, 1:236–237
compliance procedures, 1:84–86
guidance, 1:82–84
text of, 1:17, 82
and trade allocation, 1:246
Loyalty, Prudence, and Care
[Standard III(A)], 1:73–81
application of the standard, 1:78–81
in case studies, 1:242–243
compliance procedures, 1:77–78
guidance, 1:73–77
text of, 1:17, 73
and trade allocation, 1:246
Performance Presentation
[Standard III(D)], 1:97–101
application of the standard, 1:98–101
compliance procedures, 1:98
guidance, 1:97–98
text of, 1:17, 97
Preservation of Confidentiality
[Standard III(E)], 1:101–105
application of the standard, 1:103–105
compliance procedures, 1:103
guidance, 1:101–102
text of, 1:17, 101
Suitability [Standard III(C)], 1:90–97
application of the standard, 1:94–97
in case studies, 1:235–236, 243
and changes in investment objectives, 1:249–250
compliance procedures, 1:93–94
guidance, 1:90–93
text of, 1:17, 90
Duties to Employers [Standard of Professional Conduct IV], 1:105–126
Additional Compensation
Arrangements [Standard IV(B)], 1:106–117
application of the standard, 1:116–117
in case studies, 1:230–231
compliance procedures, 1:116
guidance, 1:116
text of, 1:17, 116
Loyalty [Standard IV(A)], 1:105–115
application of the standard, 1:109–115
in case studies, 1:229–230
compliance procedures, 1:109
guidance, 1:105–109
text of, 1:17, 116
Responsibilities of Supervisors
[Standard IV(C)], 1:118–126
application of the standard, 1:122–126
in case studies, 1:237, 241
compliance procedures, 1:120–122
eleventh edition revision, 1:7–8
guidance, 1:118–120
text of, 1:18, 118
dynamic portfolios, replicating option
payoffs with, 5:363
dynamic replication, 5:373, 374
Dynegy, 3:206

E
E. I. DuPont de Nemours and Company (DuPont), 4:228–229
early exercise
of American-style call options with dividends, 5:379–380
of American-style put options, 5:376–379
early warning systems, for currency
crises, 1:572–574
earnings. see also price to earnings ratio (P/E)
abnormal, 4:484
adjusted, 4:374
bootstrapping, 3:280–281
capitalization of earnings method, 4:558
in Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc.
case study, 6:118
continuing, 4:374
core, 4:374
discounted abnormal earnings model, 4:484
economic growth (continued)
practice problems, I,666–672
and production function, I,609–611, 615
and public infrastructure, I,629
and real yields, 6,392–397
solutions to problems, 1,673–676
technology, I,611–613, 625–629
theories of, I,634–654
economic income, 3,58–61
economic management, I,569
economic obsolescence, 6,48
economic profit, 3,62–63, 4,484
economic rate of return, 3,61
economic rationale for regulation, I,681–684
regulatory interdependencies, I,682–684
regulatory tools, I,684–686
self-regulation in securities markets, I,687–689
economic reality, financial reporting
and, 2,205–209
economic reasoning, for model specification, I,335
economic responses, capital projects
and, 3,56
economic sectors, 4,387–389
banking, I,698; 3,113–115, 6,428
commodity, I,617–192
consumer cyclical and non-cyclical, 6,428
and control premiums, 4,569
and credit quality, 6,427–428
energy
average annual sector roll return, 6,220, 221
and commodity hedging, 6,212
commodity life cycle, 6,193–195
crude oil, I,617–189
natural gas, I,619
refined products, I,619
in Rogers International Commodity Index (RICI), I,629
fundamental and valuation statistics, 4,435–436
price multipliers for, 4,393
regulation of, I,696–701
ROE for, 4,497–498
selection of stock based on, 6,501–502
economic terms, for private equity funds, 6,153–154
economic value added (EVA), 3,62n,17; 4,484
economic value of commercial real estate, 6,21–22
economies of scale, 3,276; 4,115
economy
financial activity and, 6,376
private equity in, 6,136
EDB. see Economic Development Board
compliance, I,121
in developing vs. developed countries, I,600
and labor quality, I,622–623
Edwards–Bell–Ohlson model, 4,484
EEM. see excess earnings method
EEOC. see US Equal Employment Opportunity Commission
Efes, 4,140
effective convexity, 5,157–160
effective duration. see also one-sided durations of bonds with embedded options, 5,149–154
and yield curve risk, 5,51–52
effective interest method, 2,11n,4
effective tax rate, 2,170–172; 4,128–131
effective yield, of property, 6,41
The Effects of Changes in Foreign Exchange Rates (IAS 21)
on debt securities, 2,12n,5
on translating foreign currency financial statements, 2,141–143
efficiency, market, 4,7; 6,173n,22
efficiency ratios, 4,132
Egan-Jones Rating Company, 5,211
Egypt, I,597; 616, 653
EIA. see Energy Information Administration
8-K, Form, 2,262
Elan Corporation, plc, 2,207
election of directors, 3,235
electricity markets, 1,508
electric utilities, 3,146–147
electronic information, confidentiality of, I,102
Eli Lilly, 4,113
embedded options, 5,121–125. see also bonds with embedded options
call, 5,121–122, 405
complex, 5,122–125
defined, 5,121
extension, 5,122
optimal exercise of, 5,129
put, 5,122
simple, 5,121–122
EMC Corporation, 4,432–433
emerging markets. see also developing countries
capital flows, 1,556, 569–571
carry trade returns, 1,550
corporate governance and returns, 3,259
country spread model, 4,90
economic growth and price stability, 1,558
international Fisher effect, 1,545
private equity valuation, 6,140
sovereign credit risk, 6,429–430
EMIR. see European Market Infrastructure Regulation
Employee Benefits (IAS 19), 2,72
corporate governance
employment benefits, 2,72–98
DB pension plan obligations, 2,75–76
disclosure, 2,88–98
financial statement reporting, 2,77–88
types of, 2,73–75
practice problems, 2,108–112
share-based compensation, 2,98–105
American Eagle Outfitters, Inc., 2,99–100
equity valuation for, 4,110
as noncash charges, 4,299
private company valuation for, 4,547
SABMiller plc, 2,99
stock appreciation rights, 2,105
stock grants, 2,101–102
stock options, 2,102–104
solutions to problems, 2,113–114
value of, 2,72
Employee Retirement and Income Security Act (ERISA), 2,97; 6,259
employees
checking references of, 1,54
classifications of, 1,109
covered by Research Objectivity Standards, 1,211–212
independent contractors vs., 1,108
as stakeholders, 3,198, 201
employee stock options
BSM model for, 5,395–396
as compensation, 2,102–104; 3,239, 240
dilution from, 3,170
pricing models for, 2,102–103
employee stock ownership plans (ESOPs), 3,200; 4,547
employer(s)
competing with current, 1,112
disclosure of conflicts to, 1,150, 156
duties to (see Duties to Employers [Standard of Professional Conduct IV])
leaving, 1,106–107, 115
misrepresentation of work for, 1,46
responsibilities of, 1,106
employment, nature of, 1,108–109
EMS. see execution management system
endogenous growth theory, I,647–650
adjusting, for an open economy, I,655
and convergence, I,652
neoclassical model vs., I,649–650
endowments, 6,257, 299
Energen, 4,234–236
Energizer, 4,121
Energy Information Administration (EIA), 4,15n.
energy resources
and economic growth, I,616–617
regulation of financial products on, I,697
energy sector
average annual sector roll return, 6,220, 221
and commodity hedging, 6,212
commodity life cycle, 6,193–195
crude oil, I,617–189
natural gas, I,619
refined products, I,619
in Rogers International Commodity Index (RICI), I,629
fundamental and valuation statistics, 4,435–436
price multipliers for, 4,393
regulation of, I,696–701
ROE for, 4,497–498
selection of stock based on, 6,501–502
economic terms, for private equity funds, 6,153–154
economic value added (EVA), 3,62n,17; 4,484
economic value of commercial real estate, 6,21–22
economies of scale, 3,276; 4,115
economy
financial activity and, 6,376
private equity in, 6,136
EDB. see Economic Development Board
compliance, I,121
in developing vs. developed countries, I,600
and labor quality, I,622–623
Edwards–Bell–Ohlson model, 4,484
EEM. see excess earnings method
EEOC. see US Equal Employment Opportunity Commission
Economist Index (RICI), I,229
enforcement, of Research Objectivity Standards, 1,215, 219
Engelhard Corporation, 3,294–295
England, 3,113. see also United Kingdom
Engle, Robert F., 1,459–461, 464
Engle–Granger test for unit roots, 1,464
enhanced index investment strategy, 6,249–250
Enron Corporation
accounting scandal, 3,206
business structure and profitability, 6,440
corporate governance failure, 3,227–228
Index
due diligence requirements after collapse, 4:32
early recognition of financial problems at, 2:194
hiding of financial information, 2:242
net income and operating cash flow, 2:220–221
non-recurring items, 2:214–216
risk information in financial press about, 2:262
unethical leadership, 3:212
enterprise, relationship of stakeholders and, 3:198
enterprise value (EV) defined, 4:556n.32
and invested capital, 1:301–303
in market-based valuation, 4:428–434
and returns to invested capital, 1:293–295
enterprise value multiples, 4:428–436
alternative denominators in, 4:434–435
defined, 4:366, 428
enterprise value to EBITDA, 4:428–434
alternatives to, 4:434–435
determining enterprise value, 4:429–432
valuation based on comparables, 4:432–434
valuation based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:432
enterprise value to sales, 4:435
method of comparables for, 4:368
price multiples vs., 4:35–436
enterprise value to earnings before interest, taxes and amortization (EV/EBITA), 4:434
enterprise value to earnings before interest and taxes (EV/EBIT), 4:434
enterprise value to EBITDA (EV/EBITDA), 4:428–434
alternatives to, 4:434–435
determining enterprise value, 4:429–432
in real estate securities valuation, 6:103–104
valuation based on comparables, 4:432–434
valuation based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:432
enterprise value to EBITDAR (EV/EBITDAR), 4:434
enterprise value to free cash flow to the firm (EV/FCFF), 4:434
total enterprise value to sales (EV/S), 4:435
entertainment with clients, 1:39
with related parties, 1:38–39
entry price, 4:549
Environment Agency (UK), 4:17
environmental, social, and governance (ESG) factors in free cash flow valuation, 4:331–336
long/short trade with, 5:274–275
sources of information, 4:17
environmental, social, and governance (ESG) risk exposures, 3:256–258
environmental conditions, real estate investments and, 6:16
environmental degradation, 3:210
environmental projects, cost-benefit analysis for, 3:8
Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), 3:257, 4:17
environmental regulations, 1:701; 6:189
E.ON AG, 3:155–156
Eonia. see Euro OverNight Index
Average
EPA. see Environmental Protection Agency
EPS. see earnings per share
equality, 3:215
equal priority condition, 5:231
equation format for cash flow projections, 3:30–31
equilibrium in capital asset pricing model, 4:71
exchange rate equilibrium level, 1:554
purchasing power parity, 1:541
steady state of growth as, 1:638–641
equilibrium models of term structure, 5:38–42
characteristics of, 5:39
Cox–Ingersoll–Ross model, 5:39–41
Vasicek model, 5:41–42
equilibrium price, 6:382, 383
Equinix, 4:390–392, 446, 447
equitiable treatment, of shareholders, 3:254
equitities (equity securities). see also share(s); stock(s)
with bad consumption hedging properties, 6:434–435
and commercial real estate investments, 6:448
correlations of debt returns and, 1:270–271
currency exchange rates and trends in, 1:558–561
cyclical, 6:438–440, 446–447
economic growth and appreciation of, 1:606
fundamental law of active management for global, 6:495–502
impairments for, 2:15–16, 15–17
investment strategies for, 6:444–447, 495–502
non-cyclical, 6:438–440, 446–447
and potential GDP, 1:608–609
valuation multiples for, 6:441–443
equity valuation, 6:433–447. see also stock valuation
business cycles and, 6:448
commodity valuation vs., 6:199
earnings growth and economic cycles, 6:435–440
for equities with bad consumption hedging properties, 6:434–435
equity risk premiums in, 6:433–434
pricing formula, 6:433
quantifying equity risk premiums, 6:440–441
valuation multiples for, 6:441–443
equity after-tax cost of, 3:102
agency cost of, 3:104
approved lists of, 3:137
book value of (see book value of equity)
equity risk premium (continued)
forward-looking estimates, 468–71
Gordon growth model, 468–69
macroeconomic model, 469–71
surveys, 471
historical estimates, 459–68
adjusted, 465–68
arithmetic/geometric mean, 453–64
in developing markets, 466–67
government bonds vs. bills, 464–65
and returns of stocks vs. government debt, 460–63
quantifying, 6440–441
and required return on equity, 4558–59
supply-side estimates, 469–71
equity swaps, 5342–347
applications of, 5476
cash flows, 5342–345
defined, 5342
pricing, 5345–346
risk exposures with, 5438–439
synthetic floating-rate bonds for, 5331
valuation, 5345–347
equity valuation, 45–49
about, 45–6
absolute valuation models, 423–25
applications, 49–11
for asset-based valuation, 434–25
and market expectations, 410–11
models for, 423–30
practice problems, 441–46
relative valuation models, 425–26
research reports, 433–37
contents, 433–35
formats, 435–36
responsibilities for reporting, 436–37
with residual income, 4483–484
solutions to problems, 447–49
sum-of-the-parts valuation, 426–29
types of value, 46–9
fair market/investment value, 48
going-concern/liquidation value, 48
intrinsic value, 46–8
summary, 44
valuation process, 411–33
applying valuation conclusions, 431–33
business context in, 412–22
conversion of forecasts to valuations, 430
forecasting company performance, 422–23
selecting valuation models, 423–30
equivalent annual annuity approach, 340
equivalent number, for underlying, 5392
equivalent yield, in real estate valuation, 640–41
Erb, Claude, 490n.54
Erb, Harvey, and Viskanta model, 6140n.1
ERISA. see Employee Retirement and Income Security Act
ERM. see European Exchange Rate Mechanism
Ernst & Young, 3208
errors. see also standard error of estimate (SEE)
ARCH(1), 1461
autocorrelations of, 1347–351, 428–430
correlated, 1424–425
Fisher effect with, 1367–368
heteroskedastic, 1341–347
in-sample, 1434
known, 148
mean squared error, 1333–334, 348
notification of, 144
out-of-sample, 1434
prediction, 1301
in real estate valuation, 645–46
residual, in autoregressive models, 1414–415
root mean squared error, 1435, 436
serially correlated, 1347–351, 427–430
template, 356
time-series misspecification from measurement errors, 1365–368
tracking, 6292–294
Type I, 1353, 348; 2212
Type II, 2212
unintentional, 148
error term (linear regression) assumptions about, 1282, 283, 326
defined, 1278
ERV. see estimated rental value
crow method of options valuation, 5379–380
ESG factors. see environmental, social, and governance factors
ESG risk exposures. see environmental, social, and governance risk exposures
ESMA. see European Securities and Markets Authority
European Securities and Markets Authority (ESMA)
ESOPs. see employee stock ownership plans
ESRB. see European Systemic Risk Board
Essay on the Principle of Population (Malthus), 1635
established rivals in beer markets, 4138, 139
in cognac industry, 4170
and financial forecasts, 4137–139
estate puts, bonds with, 5123
Estée Lauder, 4121
estimated rental value (ERV), 637
estimates accounting, 4375n.12
aggressive, 420
of beta, 1291–293
of equity risk premium demand-side estimates, 469n.28
forward-looking estimates, 468–71
historical estimates, 459–68
supply-side estimates, 469–71
ex ante, 468–71
of expected value, 1503
of intrinsic value, 455–57
of matrix price, 4429n.56
of parameters in linear regression, 1279, 341n.31
of pension obligation, 289–90
point, 1503
of potential GDP, 1606, 607
of required rate of return, 4558–562
of required return, 4224–225
of returns from factor sensitivities, 6284–285
standard error of (see standard error of estimate [SEE])
estimation of beta, 1291–293, 472, 77–79, 6144
with Black–Scholes–Merton option valuation model, 5219, 220
cannibalization impact, 4159–163
cash flows, 4555–557
of credit analysis inputs, 5218–221, 226–230
credit risk, 5205
depreciated replacement cost, 646–49
of expenses, 1499–502
of hazard rate, 5227–230
historical of interest rate volatility, 585
of reduced form model inputs, 5227–230
of structural model inputs, 5219
implicit, 5219, 226
of interest rate volatility, 585
of international risk premium, 489
of loss given default, 5230
for real estate investments, 634–36
of reduced form model inputs, 5226–230
of required rate of return, 4558–562
of required return, 4224–225
of returns from factor sensitivities, 6284–285
of revenues, 1499–502
of risk premium, 349
of simulation inputs, 1502–503
terminal, 634–36, 144, 170–171
of trends, 1421
of value at risk, 6318–329, 331
ethical behavior, 3215–219
and corporate governance procedures, 3218
in decision-making processes, 3217
and ethics officers, 3217–218
in hiring and promotion, 3215–216
and moral courage, 3218–219
and organizational culture/leadership, 3216
ethical decision-making framework, 1193–14
ethical responsibilities, portfolio managers, 6261
ethics, 111–15, 3206–219. see also Code of Ethics; Standards of Professional Conduct
Case studies
Glenarm Company, 1227–231
Preston Partners, 1233–237
Super Selection Investment Advisors, 1239–244
causes of unethical behavior, 3211–212
and changes in investment objectives, 1249–250
directors, 3248–249
ensuring ethical behavior, 3215–219
Index

ethical issues in strategy, 3:207–210
firms commitment to, 1:14
and investment community, 1:11–15
philosophical approaches to,
3:212–213
and regulations, 1:13
societal benefit of, 1:12
and trade allocation, 1:245–247
ethics officers, 3:217–218
Ethiopia
growth in real GDP per capita, 1:653, 654
natural resources, 1:616
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 599
E*TRADE Financial Corp.,
Euro OverNight Index Average (Eonia),
euro financial crisis,
Europe.
Europa Venture Partners III case study,
Euro OverNight Index Average (Eonia),
Eurodollar time deposits, 5:
Euro-bund futures,
323–324
Euro-bund forwards,
Eurodollar futures, TED spread and,
5:
Eurodollar time deposits, 5:310
euro financial crisis, 6:422
Euro OverNight Index Average (Eonia),
5:32–33
Europa Venture Partners III case study,
6:161–164
Europe.
see also specific countries
algorithmic trading/HFT, 6:537
banking supervision, 1:699
beer market, 4:145–146
cash dividends paid, 3:127
CDS contracts, 5:256
civil law, 3:113
commodity and futures regulation,
6:204
commodity exchanges, 6:203
corporate governance failures, 3:222
disclosure of private equity funds,
6:155
diversified REITs, 6:94
dividend payouts, 3:178
index CDS, 5:260
labor supply and economic growth,
1:617
moving average for Brent Crude Oil prices, 1:449–450
naked CDS trading, 5:274
private equity investments, 6:137
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
real estate equities market, 6:82
real estate valuation standards, 6:56n.17–18
real GDP per capita, 1:598
regulatory code overhaul, 3:242
regulatory response to global financial crisis, 1:683
revenue analysis, 4:109, 110
self-regulating organizations, 1:680–681
share repurchases, 3:161, 178
valuers, 6:54n.16
Europe 350 Index, 3:142–143
European call options, 5:122
American vs., 5:377, 380–384
Black model for, 5:398–400
Black–Scholes–Merton model for, 5:390–396
exercise values of, 5:365
on futures, 5:398–400
on interest rates, 5:386–387, 402–403
lower bounds of, 5:413
multi-period binomial model for, 5:387
notation for, 5:365
one-period binomial model for,
5:366–372
path-dependency of, 5:364
swaptions, 5:405
two-period binomial model for,
5:373–377, 380–384
European Central Bank (ECB). see also
Survey of Professional Forecasters (SPF)
economic forecasting survey, 1:265n.6
monetary policy of, 1:564
sovereign debt purchases by, 1:700–701
European Environment Agency, 4:17
European Exchange Rate Mechanism (ERM), 1:570
European Group of Valuers’ Associations, 6:56n.17
European Interbank Offered Rate (Euribor), 5:25, 164–166
European Market Infrastructure Regulation (EMIR), 1:681
European Mortgage Federation, 6:56n.18
European options. see European call options
European Petroleum Industry Association (EUROPIA), 4:15n.
European Securities and Markets Authority (ESMA), 2:262n.28; 6:204
European Systemic Risk Board (ESRB), 1:685
European Union (EU)
commodity regulators, 6:204
corporate governance reports, 3:231
dividend payouts, 3:178
dividend policy, 4:201, 202
European System Risk Board, 1:685
regulatory bodies, 1:680–681
regulatory function of credit ratings, 1:700–701
European Venture Capital Association
(EVCA), 6:136–137, 138
EUROPIA. see European Petroleum Industry Association
Eurozone
Gordon growth model, 4:68
printing of cash, 6:419n.24
yield spread on government bonds, 6:420n.25
EV. see enterprise value
EVA. see economic value added
evaluation(s)
bid, 3:310–314
board of directors, 3:231–244
capital budgeting projects, 3:38–57
with capital rationing, 3:41–42
mutually exclusive projects with unequal lives, 3:39–40
pitfalls, 3:55–57
with real options, 3:52–55
corporate governance, 3:230–256
financial report quality, 2:209–213
cash flow quality, 2:238–246
general steps in process, 2:209–210
likelihood of misreporting, 2:210–213
EVCA. see European Venture Capital Association
EV/EBIT. see enterprise value to earnings before interest and taxes
EV/EBITA. see enterprise value to earnings before interest, taxes and amortization
EV/EBITDA. see enterprise value to
EV/EBITDA
EV/EBITDAR. see enterprise value to
EBITDAR
evants
algorithmic trading, 6:531
change-of-control, 5:168
corporate, 4:9
credit, 5:254, 258–259
extreme, 6:331
faithful representation of economic, 2:196n.3
shock, 5:451
succession, 5:259
event-specific disclosures, 2:262
EV/FCFE. see enterprise value to free cash flow to the firm
EV/S. see enterprise value to sales
ex ante alpha, 4:54
ex ante estimates, 4:68–71
ex ante information ratios, 6:477
ex ante measurement of skill, 6:508–509
ex ante risk and return, 6:468, 473–474
ex ante risk-weighted correlation, 6:486
ex ante tracking error, 6:333, 352–353
see also relative VaR
ex ante version of PPP, 1:541, 546, 547
excess earnings method (EEM). see also
residual income method
for private companies, 4:557, 558, 565–566
for residual income valuation,
4:489n.10
excessive trading, 1:80, 89
excess purchase price, amortization of, 2:28–30
excess return, 5:227
excess return swap, 6:223
exchange rate management, 1:569–571
exchange rates. see currency exchange rates; current rate method
exchange ratio, 3:286
excise duty, 4:141
ex-dividend (share), 3:138
ex-dividend date, 3:138
ex-dividend price, 3:136
expected shortfall, 6:332. see also conditional VaR (CVaR)
expected tail loss, 6:332. see also conditional VaR (CVaR)
expected terminal option payoffs, 5:375
expected value, distributions vs. point estimates of, 1:503
expected value added, 6:482–483
expected volatility of future earnings, 3:148–149, 154
expenditures
on assets at Nestlé, 2:286–288
capital
in FCFF calculation, 4:290–291
in forecasts of FCFE, 4:311–312
maintenance vs. growth, 4:133
of Nestlé, 2:285–290
in valuation of real estate investments, 6:43
of WorldCom, 2:232–233
research and development capitalization of, 2:208
in endogenous growth model, 1:648–649
and price to book value, 4:403
and residual income, 4:516
as share of GDP, 1:625–626
variability of, 4:120
expense recognition, quality of, 2:234–235
expense reimbursement, in real estate, 6:19, 42
expenses
compensation, 2:104
distribution, 4:119, 173–174
financing, 4:127–128
general and administrative, 6:105
interest, 4:127–128
minority interest, 4:132
non-operating, 4:126–131, 176–177
operating, 6:42–43
as quality of earnings indicators, 4:19
research and development, 2:208
selling, general, and administrative, 4:119–120, 173–175
simulations for estimating, 1:499–502
travel, 1:36–37, 39–40
expert counsel, board of directors, 3:241
expert networks, 1:67
experts, 1:59–60
expiration
of covered calls, 5:448–450
forward value at, 5:297
of interest rate swaps, 5:435
of protective puts, 5:452–453
expiration date, 2:208
in binomial option valuation model, 5:364, 365
CDS, 5:257
expected return, 4:53
in credit default swap pricing, 5:265–266
present value of, 5:205–206, 234–237
in reduced form model, 5:224
in structural model, 5:216–217
expected percentage loss per year, 5:234
expected return active, 6:488–489, 495–502
on bonds, 5:17–19
and intrinsic value, 4:55–57
to portfolio, 6:276–277
and required rate of return, 4:54
and risk, 6:473–474
Expected Returns (Ilmanen), 6:216–217
expected risk, 6:473–474, 495
Index

expected information ratios, 6:477
ex post performance measurement, 6:493–495
ex post risk and return, 6:468, 473, 474
ex post tracking error, 6:352–353
exposure
credit, 5:273–277
equity, 6:335
fixed-income, 6:335–336
with index CDS, 5:261
risk
with currency futures, 5:436–438
with currency swaps, 5:436–437
with derivatives strategies, 5:434–440
with equity swaps, 5:438–439
ESG, 3:256–258
foreign exchange, 2:118–121
with interest rate forwards, 5:436
with interest rate futures, 5:434–436
with interest rate swaps, 5:434–435
net asset balance sheet, 2:134
net liability balance sheet, 2:134
with stock index futures, 5:439
price action, 2:118
extendible bonds, 5:122, 140
extension options, 5:122
external advisers, selecting, 1:129
external growth, 3:279
external indicators of earnings quality, 2:223
externality(ies)
in capital budgeting, 3:9
and need for regulations, 1:682, 690
as spillover effects, 1:681n.13
and systemic risk, 1:685
externally compensated assignments, 1:113
external manager, travel expenses from, 1:39–40
external obsolescence, 6:47
external stakeholders, 3:198
external sustainability approach, 1:554
extra dividends, 3:128–130
extraordinary items, under US GAAP, 2:211n.9
extreme events, VaR and, 6:331
extreme financial hardship exception, 1:218
ExxonMobil Corporation
commodity price risk, 6:212
and credit derivatives, 5:262n.13
currency translations, 2:163
dividends, 3:143
and horizontal mergers, 3:276
income of Chevron Corporation vs., 2:167–169
M&A for growth, 3:279
required return on equity, 4:75
unexpected earnings, 4:440–441
F
factor(s)
blockage, 4:30
company fundamental, 6:288
company share-related, 6:288–289
company-specific, 6:429
in bond valuation, 6:429
in forecast time horizon, 4:164
Index

for private company valuation, 4:545–546
in reduced form models, 5:222

country, 6:289
defined, 6:273
discount
annuity, 5:404
defined, 5:7
for forward rate agreements, 5:313
for interest rate options, 5:401
and two-period binomial model, 5:375
down, 5:366, 373
environmental, social, and governance, 4:17, 331–336; 5:274–275
exogenous, 6:139
in fundamental factor models, 6:281, 288–289
HML, 4:80
industry, 4:569, 6:289
legal, 6:259
LIQ, 4:83
macroeconomic, 6:289, 390–391
in macroeconomic factor models, 6:281
pull, 1:569
push, 1:569
regulatory, 6:419–420
RMRF, 4:79, 80
SMB, 4:80
in statistical factor models, 6:281
style, 6:289
surprises in, 6:282–283, 285, 286
up, 5:366, 373
factor analysis models, 6:281
factor betas (factor loadings). see factor sensitivities
factor portfolio, 6:277
factor price, 6:277
factor risk premium, 4:79; 6:277
factor sensitivities
defined, 6:283
estimating returns from, 6:284–285
in fundamental factor models, 6:285–286
in macroeconomic factor models, 6:283–285
in multifactor models for ROE, 4:79
facts, opinions and, 1:140, 141
factual presentations, misrepresentation and, 1:46–47
FAD. see funds available for distribution
failed investments, due diligence and, 1:135
failure to pay, 5:258
fair dealing, 1:86–88, 90
Fair Dealing [Standard III(B)], 1:82–90
application of the standard, 1:86–90
in case studies, 1:236–237
compliance procedures, 1:84–86
developing firm policies, 1:84–86
disclosure of level of service, 1:86
disclosure of trade allocation procedures, 1:86
systematic account reviews, 1:86
guidance, 1:82–84
investment action, 1:83–84
investment recommendations, 1:82–83
text of, 1:17, 82
and trade allocation, 1:246
fair market value, 4:8; 548
fairness opinions, rendering, 4:10
fair price amendments, 3:291
fair value
and acquisition price, 2:40
balance sheet adjustments, 4:513
defined, 4:8, 410n.34, 549
for intercorporate investment in associates, 2:30
investments designated at, 2:11–12
standards for, 4:583–584
fair value accounting
and book value per share, 4:407–410
risk measurements for portfolios with, 6:349
Fair Value Measurement (IFRS 13), 4:54n.12
Fair Value Measurements (ASC 820), 4:547n.5, 549n.12–13, 567
Fair Value Measurements (SFAS 157), 4:30n.13, 547n.5, 549n.13
fair value model, for investment property, 6:98–99
fair value through other comprehensive income, 2:20–22
fair value through profit or loss, 2:11–13, 20–22
faithful representation of economic events, 2:196n.3
Fama, Eugene, 4:79; 6:446n.30
Fama–French model (FFM), 4:79–83, 386
family, Research Objectivity Standards for, 1:212
family accounts, 1:80, 160–161
family offices, 6:245
farmland, 6:12
FASB. see Financial Accounting Standards Board
fast food, 6:212
fast markets, 5:470
fat finger trades, 6:539
favors, requested, 1:155
FCA. see Financial Conduct Authority
FCF. see free cash flow
FCFE. see free cash flow to equity
FCFF. see free cash flow to the firm
FCMs. see futures commission merchants
FDI. see foreign direct investment
Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC), 1:697; 3:296
federally related transactions, 4:583n.47
Federal Reserve
approval for bank mergers by, 3:296
and correlation of inflation with stock returns, 1:264
on disclosure of discount window borrowers, 1:700
historical exchange rates and monetary policy, 1:564
inflation and policy of, 1:436, 437
quantitative easing by, 1:564; 5:35–36
Taylor rule and policy rates from, 6:403
Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia, 1:265n.6
Federal Trade Commission Act (1914), 3:295
Fed Model, 4:395–397
feedback step (portfolio management), 6:251–252
fees. see also Referral Fees
[Standard VI(C)]
management, 6:153, 157
performance, 6:157
placement, 6:157
private equity fund, 6:153, 157
service, 1:40
transaction, 6:153
fences. see collars
FFM. see Fama–French model
FIFO. see funds from operations
Fiat S.p.A., 289, 90
fictitious financial reports, 2:198–200
fictitious name, 1:176
fictitious orders, 6:540
Fidelity Magellan mutual fund
decomposition of value added for, 6:472–473
expected value added, 6:482, 483
information ratio, 6:477, 478
Sharpe ratio, 6:475
Fidelity Select Technology Fund (FSPTFX)
and multicollinearity, 1:352–354
multiple linear regression, 1:329–331
and unit roots, 1:365
fiduciary puts. see cash-secured puts
FIFO valuation method. see first-in, first-out valuation method
FIIs. see Fundos de Inversionismo Imobiliario
files
current, maintaining, 1:26
of former employers, 1:110
finance costs, 4:176–177
financial account, 1:552n.19
Financial Accounting Standards Board (FASB)
Accounting Standards Codification, 2:8
business combination standards, 2:37
on financial assets, 2:20
on intercorporate investments, 2:8
regulations referencing, 1:679
on special purpose entities, 2:52
financial activity, economy and, 6:376
financial assets, 2:10–22
accounting treatments for, 2:9–10
in acquisition method, 2:39
available-for-sale, 2:12, 16–17
classification and measurement of, 2:20–22
fair value through profit or loss, 2:11–12
held-to-maturity, 2:11
impairment of, 2:15–20
as investment category, 2:9
loans and receivables, 2:13–14
reclassification of, 2:14–15, 22
valuation of, 5:76
Financial Conduct Authority (FCA), 4:572; 5:210n.5
financial contagion, 1:685
firm policies
on fair dealing, 1:84–86
on loyalty, prudence, and care, 1:77–78
firm results, overemphasis of, 1:53
firm’s commitment to ethics by, 1:14
compliance with Code of Standards, 1:10
free cash flow to (see free cash flow to the firm [FCFF])
informing, of referral arrangements, 1:163
knowledge of the law, 1:26–27
records as property of, 1:147, 1:48, 2:30
sell-side, 6:531
starting new, 1:112
first-differencing transformation, 1:440–442
first-in, first-out (FIFO) valuation method, 2:138, 4:378, 4:07
first-order autoregression (AR[1]) equation for, 1:425–426
in-sample forecast errors with, 1:434–435
instability in, 1:436–438
in model specification testing, 1:428
out-of-sample forecast errors with, 1:435–436
doing random walks, 1:440–442
and seasonal lag, 1:452–458
serial correlations and forecasting quality, 1:434
testing, for ARCH, 1:459–462
first-order autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity (ARCH[1]), 1:459–462
first-order serial correlation, 1:348
fiscal policy, currency exchange rate and, 1:566–567
Fisher, Irving, 1:344
Fisher effect
and conditional heteroskedasticity/correlation, 1:344–346
international, 1:544–546
with lagged dependent variable, 1:365–366
with measurement error, 1:367–368
and real interest rate parity, 1:543–546
and unit roots, 1:462
Fitch Ratings Service, 3:109; 6:423n.27
fitted parameters, in linear regression, 1:279
five-factor BIRR model, 4:84–85
five forces framework, 4:136–145, 1:170–171. see also competitive forces; competitive strategy
five-year capital, FCFF and, 4:290–291
five-year fixed costs, 4:114–115
five-year fixed-coupon bonds (fixed-rate bonds), 5:121
five-year fixed复杂的 currency swaps
pricing for, 5:336–337
valuation of, 5:340–341
five-year fixed-income exposure, 6:335–336
five-year fixed-income forwards
unique features of, 5:319–320
valuation of, 5:323–324
five-year fixed-income futures, 5:319–323
pricing of, 5:320–323
unique features of, 5:319–320
fixed income investors, potential GDP for, 1:607–609
fixed income portfolios. see bond portfolios
fixed-income securities. see arbitrage-free valuation; entries beginning bond
fixed interest rates, in swaps, 5:435
fixed leg, interest rate swap, 5:27, 331
fixed operating expenses, 6:42
fixed price, share repurchases at, 3:162
fixed price tender offer, 3:162
fixed-rate perpetual preferred stock, 4:216–217
fixed rates, forward rate agreements with, 5:316
fixed receiver counterparty, 5:311
fixed swap rate, 5:333–334
FIX (financial information exchange) order, 6:531
“flash crash” (6 May, 2010), 6:535
flash reports, 1:85
flexibility of equity REITs and REOCs, 6:87
financial, 3:149, 154
managerial, 3:170
flexibility options, 3:52, 53
flexible exchange rates, 1:561
“flight to quality,” 6:343
flip-in pill, 3:290
flip-over pill, 3:290
float-adjusted capitalization-weighted market indexes, 6:469
floaters. see floating-rate bonds (floating-coupon bonds)
floating interest rates, in swaps, 5:435
floating leg, interest rate swap, 5:27, 331
floating-rate bonds (floating-coupon bonds)
capped, 5:160–162, 164–166
fixed- vs., 5:121
floored, 5:163–166
ratchet, 5:161–162
synthetic, 5:330–331
floating-rate swaps, 5:340
floating receiver counterparty, 5:311
floored floating-rate bonds, 5:163–166
floorlets, 5:402
floors, interest rate, 5:402
floor value, convertible bond, 5:169–170
floation costs, 3:136, 152–153
flow supply/demand channel in current account, 1:553
follow-up, for financial statement analysis, 2:300, 304
food retailers, 4:147–148
forced conversion, 5:169
forced equity issuance, 6:89
Ford Motor Company, 2:89, 90; 3:129, 145
forecasted fundamentals-based valuation enterprise value to EBITDA, 4:432
forward P/E, 4:383–386
justified P/E, 4:383–385
of markets, 4:369–370
price to book value, 4:410–411
price to cash flow, 4:423–424
price to dividends, 4:426
price to earnings, 4:383–386
price to sales, 4:417–418
forecasts. see also financial forecasting by appraisers and management, 4:555–556
capital investment, 4:178
of company performance, 4:11, 22–23
corporate income tax, 4:177
correlation analysis of, 1:265–266
currency exchange rate, 1:516
depreciation, 4:178
dividend, 4:246–247
equity valuations from, 4:11, 30
FCFE, 4:310–312, 314
FCFF, 4:310–314
of free cash flow (see free cash flow, forecasts of)
growth, 4:244–246
inflation, 1:295–297
long-term growth rates, 6:110
of past values of dependent variables, 1:366
per-share residual income, 4:486–487
revenue, 4:172–173
sales, 4:314
with time-series analysis
moving-average models, 1:450–452
multiperiod forecasts and chain rule of forecasting, 1:431–434
steps, 1:467–468
uncertainty in, 1:466
working capital, 4:178–179
foreign currency as functional currency method, 2:136–137
foreign currency designation, 1:517n.1
foreign currency financial statements, 2:129–169
analytical issues with, 2:146–158
balance sheet exposure, 2:133–134, 149–152
companies with multiple translation methods for, 2:162–163
current rate method
analytical issues, 2:146–149, 153–155
defined, 2:131
and exchange rate movement, 2:158
and temporal method, 2:162–163
translating assets and liabilities with, 2:131–132
translating foreign currency financial statements with, 2:134, 135
disclosure of translation methods, 2:163–169
for Chevron Corporation, 2:167–169
for Exxon Mobil Corporation, 2:167–169
and net income, 2:168–169
for Yahoo! Inc., 2:164–167
in hyperinflationary economies
balance sheet, 2:158–159
example, 2:160–162
income statement, 2:159–160
monetary/nonmonetary method
analytical issues, 2:146–153
balance sheet exposures with, 2:149–152
combined with current rate method, 2:162–163
and currency exchange rate movement, 2:158
foreign currency financial statements (continued)
translating assets and liabilities with, 2:132–133
for translating foreign currency financial statements, 2:134
translation methods, 2:134–146
Canadaco case study, 2:143–157
foreign currency as functional currency method, 2:136–137
functional currency determination, 2:135
in highly inflationary economies, 2:140–143
parent's presentation currency as functional currency method, 2:137–140
for retained earnings, 2:138–139
translation of concepts, 2:130–134
foreign currency forward contracts. see currency forwards
foreign currency futures. see currency futures
foreign currency options. see currency options
foreign currency transactions, 2:117–129
analytical issues, 2:121–124
defined, 2:117
disclosures of gains and losses in, 2:124–129
and foreign exchange risk, 2:118–121
with intervening balance sheet dates, 2:119–121
with settlement before balance sheet date, 2:118–119
foreign direct investment (FDI), 1:601
foreign exchange carry trades. see carry trades
foreign exchange component, of BSM model, 5:397
foreign exchange (FX) markets, 1:516–532
arbitrage constraints on spot exchange rate quotes, 1:520–524
conventions in, 1:516–519
forward markets, 1:524–532
foreign exchange options. see currency options
foreign exchange risk and bid–offer spread, 1:518, 519
with currency futures, 5:437
disclosures about, 2:175–176
exposure to, 2:118–121
and hedging, 2:129
in Notes to Financial Statements, 2:257–258
foreign investment, 1:601
Form 6-K, 4:16
Form 8-K, 2:262
Form 10-Q, 4:16
Form 20-F, 4:16
former clients, soliciting, 1:109–114
former employers, 1:99, 110
forms of business, 3:223–226
corporations, 3:225–226
partnerships, 3:225
sole proprietorships, 3:224–225
forward commitments, 5:293–359
about, 5:293
arbitrage-free pricing and valuation principles for, 5:294–295
defined, 5:293
forward contracts, 5:295–329
carry arbitrage model for futures vs., 5:328–329
currency forwards, 5:324–328
equity forwards, 5:308–310
fixed-income forwards, 5:319–320, 323–324
generic no-arbitrage forwards, 5:297–307
interest rate forwards, 5:310–319
pricing and valuation notation, 5:295–297
futures contracts, 5:308–329
carry arbitrage model for forwards vs., 5:328–329
currency futures, 5:324
equity futures, 5:308
fixed-income futures, 5:319–323
interest rate futures, 5:310–311
pricing and valuation notation, 5:295–297
practice problems, 5:349–354
solutions to problems, 5:355–359
swap contracts, 5:329–347
currency swaps, 5:335–342
equity swaps, 5:342–347
interest rate swaps, 5:351–335
receive-fixed pay-floating swaps, 5:331–333
receive-floating pay-fixed swaps, 5:329–330
forward contracts (forwards), 5:295–329
arbitrageur strategy of buying, 5:323
arbitrageur strategy of selling, 5:299–301, 323
carry arbitrage model for futures vs., 5:328–329
currency forwards, 5:324–328
case example, 5:478
currency futures vs. forwards, 5:437n.8
disclosures related to, 2:129
pricing, 5:324–327
valuation, 5:327–328
equity forwards, 5:308–310
fixed-income forwards, 5:319–320, 323–324
unique features, 5:319–320
valuation of forwards, 5:323–324
generic no-arbitrage forwards, 5:297–307
carry arbitrage model without underlying cash flows, 5:297–304
carry arbitrage model with underlying cash flows, 5:304–307
interest rate forwards, 5:310–319
interest rates and FRA payments, 5:312–314
and Libor spot market, 5:310–311
pricing of FRAs, 5:314–316
risk exposure with, 5:436
time points in transactions, 5:311–312
valuation of FRAs, 5:317–319
at market, 5:296
mark-to-market values of, 1:528–532
pricing and valuation notation, 5:295–297
synthetic assets with forwards, 5:442
valuation of, 5:7
forward curve defined, 5:7
evolution of spot rates and current, 5:21–22
and forward rates, 5:7
relationship of spot curve and, 5:11–14
yield curve movement and, 5:19–20
forward discounts, 1:526, 537
forward dividend yield, 4:218
forward exchange rates calculation of, 1:524–527
quotes of, 1:527–530
and spot exchange rates/interest rates, 1:546–548
forward integration, 3:277
forward-looking estimates of equity risk premium, 4:68–71
Gordon growth model, 4:68–69
macroeconomic model, 4:69–71
surveys, 4:71
forward markets, 1:524–532
calculation of forward exchange rates, 1:525–527
on commodities, 6:186
and covered interest rate parity, 1:526
forward exchange rate quotes, 1:527–530
mark-to-market values of forward contracts, 1:528–532
forward P/E defined, 4:369, 372
and equity risk premium, 6:441–442
in market-based valuation, 4:380–385
forward points, of exchange rate quotes, 1:527–528
forward premiums, 1:526, 537
forward prices. see forward rates
forward pricing model, 5:7
forward rate agreements (FRAs) defined, 5:311
and interest rate options, 5:400
interest rates and payments on, 5:312–314
notation for, 5:311
pricing, 5:314–316
time points in transactions, 5:311–312
valuation, 5:317–319
forward rate model, 5:8–16
and active bond portfolio management, 5:20–21
defined, 5:8
and forward/spot curves, 5:11–14
relationship of forward and spot rates/prices, 5:9–12
forward rates (forward prices) active bond portfolio management, 5:20–24
and binomial interest rate trees, 5:82–85
in carry arbitrage model, 5:328–329
cash flows with forward market price too high, 5:300–301

I-36

Index
franking credit, 3:151
FRAs see forward rate agreements
fraud, 1:55; 2:232–233
fraudulent reporting, 2:221–222
fraudulent revenue recognition, 2:224–228
free cash flow (FCF)
and cash flow of operations, 1:362–364
dividends vs., 4:315–317
forecasts of, 4:289–320
analyser adjustments to CFO,
4:314–315
and capital structure, 4:317–320
free cash flow vs. dividends,
4:315–317
in LBO model, 6:146
mistakes with net income and
EBITDA, 4:316–317
noncash charges, 4:295–301
working capital effects, 4:299–301
in present value models, 4:204–205
for private companies, 4:555–557
and sales, 4:311–314
in target company valuation,
3:299–303,
free cash flow hypothesis, 3:105
free cash flow method, of private
company valuation, 4:557–558, 563
free cash flow to equity (FCFE)
and agency costs, 3:144–145
from CFO, 4:302–306
defined, 3:65, 153, 300n.13; 4:285
and dividend coverage ratios,
3:180–182
from EBIT, 4:306–308
from EBITDA, 4:306–308
from FCFF, 4:301–306
and flotation costs, 3:153
forecasting, 4:310–312, 314
and free cash flow as returns,
4:204–205
free cash flow valuation approach,
4:285–287
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:289
defining cash flow, 4:285–286
present value of FCFE, 4:287
FCFF approach, 4:285–289
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:288–289
defining cash flow, 4:285–286
present value of FCFE, 4:286–287
forecasting free cash flow, 4:289–301
mistakes with net income and
EBITDA, 4:316–317
noncash charges, 4:295–301
working capital effects, 4:299–301
in present value models, 4:204–205
for private companies, 4:555–557
and sales, 4:311–314
in target company valuation,
3:299–303,
free cash flow to the firm (FCFF)
valuation model, 4:24
free cash flow valuation, 4:284–346
about, 4:284–285
environmental, social, and governance
considerations in, 4:331–336
FCFE approach, 4:285–289
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:289
defining cash flow, 4:285–286
present value of FCFE, 4:287
FCFF approach, 4:285–289
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:288–289
defining cash flow, 4:285–286
present value of FCFE, 4:286–287
forecasting free cash flow, 4:289–320
analyser adjustments to CFO,
4:314–315
and capital structure, 4:317–320
FCFE and FCFF from EBIT/EBITDA,
4:306–308
FCFE and FCFF from EBIT/EBITDA,
4:306–308
FCFE and FCFF from EBIT/EBITDA,
4:306–308
FCFE and FCFF on uses-of-free-cash-flow-basis, 4:308–310
free cash flow to the firm (FCFF)
valuation model, 4:24
free cash flow valuation, 4:284–346
about, 4:284–285
environmental, social, and governance
considerations in, 4:331–336
FCFE approach, 4:285–289
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:289
defining cash flow, 4:285–286
present value of FCFE, 4:287
FCFF approach, 4:285–289
constant-growth FCFF model, 4:288–289
defining cash flow, 4:285–286
present value of FCFE, 4:286–287
forecasting free cash flow, 4:289–320
mistakes with net income and
EBITDA, 4:316–317
noncash charges, 4:295–301
working capital effects, 4:299–301
model variations, 4:320–336
for international stocks, 4:320–321
and sensitivity analysis of FCFF and
FCFE valuations, 4:321–323
single-stage model, 4:320–321
two-stage model, 4:330–331
and sensitivity analysis of FCFF and
FCFE valuations, 4:321–323
two-stage model, 4:330–331
and sensitivity analysis of FCFF and
FCFE valuations, 4:321–323
two-stage model, 4:330–331
for nonoperating assets, 4:337
practice problems, 4:340–352
solutions to problems, 4:353–364
Frederick, Warren; see Federal Trade Commission
Frederick, Warren, 4:285–289
free fundamental law of active management, 6:483–511
free operating cash flow as total debt ratio, 6:286
free operating cash flow/total debt ratio, 6:284, 288–289
free trading, 3:276
FRI basis. see full repairing and insuring
Friedman, Milton, 4:369–370
Frontier Communications Corp., 4:390–392
Frontier Communications Corp., 446, 447
front-end loading, 4:420
full fair value accounting. see full fair value accounting, risk
Fuller, Wayne Arthur, 2:358–359
fully let property, 6:324
functional bias and bid–ask spread, 281, 288–289
functional form
functional obsolescence, 6:47
fundamental factor models, 6:285–289
fundamental factor model vs., 6:286–288
return attribution with, 6:289–290
risk attribution with, 6:294–296
statistical factor models vs., 6:289
structure, 6:285–289
fundamental law of active management, 6:483–511
and active security returns, 6:484–488
applications of, 6:495–508
basic, 6:488–490
and ex ante measurement of skill, 6:508–509
ex post performance from, 6:493–495
fixed-income strategies based on, 6:502–508
full, 6:490–493
global equity strategy based on, 6:495–502
and independence of investment decisions, 6:509–510
limitations of, 6:508–511
“The Fundamental Law of Active Management” (Grinold), 6:648
fundamental options, 3:52, 55
fundamental P/E, 4:222–224
fundamentals. see also forecasted fundamentals-based valuation
currency crisis warning systems based on, 1:572
currency exchange rate models based on, 1:516
defined, 4:9
forward P/E based on, 4:383–386
market-based valuation with, 4:369–370
in peer-group comparison. 4:391–393
terminal price multiples based on, 4:400
fundamental theorem of welfare economics, 1:681–682
fund flows, 6:191
funding, travel, 1:35
funding costs, for regulation, 1:699–700
funding currencies, 1:548
funding stages, for private equity funds, 6:152–153
fund manager relationships, 1:32, 42
fund mandate, change in, 1:142
Funds de Inversiones de Capital Empleado (FIC), 6:83
funds borrowed, 3:165–166
housing index, 6:477
fair dealing between, 1:86–87
money market mutual, 1:696–697
pension, 6:155, 354–355, 359
private equity, 6:152–156
corporate governance terms for, 6:154–156
economic terms for, 6:153–154
performance of, 6:159–161, 164
risks and costs of investing, 6:156–157
structures of, 6:152–156
valuation of, 6:158–159
unlimited, 3:10
funds available for distribution (FAD), 6:105. see also adjusted funds from operations (AFFO)
funds from operations (FFO)
in Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc. case study, 6:115, 118
growth in, 6:104
in real estate valuation, 6:104–108
future cash flows
discounting of, 6:377
expectations of, 6:379
for present value models, 4:199–201
uncertainty about, 6:377, 378
future earnings
expected volatility of, 3:148–149, 154
in residual income model, 4:504
future price risk, reducing, 5:442
futures (futures contracts), 5:308–329 arbitrageur strategy of selling, 5:321
Black option valuation model for, 5:398–400
carry arbitrage model for forwards vs., 5:328–329
currency, 5:324, 436–438
economy, 5:308
Eurodollar, 5:32
European options on, 5:398–400
fixed-income, 5:319–323
pricing, 5:320–323
unique features, 5:319–320
interest rate, 5:310–311, 434–436
pricing and valuation notation, 5:295–297
stock index, 5:439
synthetic assets with, 5:442
futures commission merchants (FCMs), 1:123
futures component, of Black model, 5:398
futures market, 6:201–221
futures returns, 6:209–221
market participants, 6:201–204
spot and futures pricing, 6:204–209
futures options, two-period binomial model for, 5:384
futures price
in carry arbitrage model, 5:329
currency futures, 5:324
defined, 5:295; 6:205
equity futures, 5:308
fixed-income futures, 5:320–323
globalization of, 6:207
interest rate futures, 5:310–311
notation for pricing, 5:295–297
and spot prices, 6:199, 200
futures value
in carry arbitrage model, 5:329
currency futures, 5:324
defined, 5:295, 296
equity futures, 5:308
fixed-income futures, 5:323–324
interest rate futures, 5:310–311
notation for valuation, 5:295–297
FX markets. see foreign exchange markets
G
G–10, 1:563, 571
G–20, 1:683
GAAP. see generally accepted accounting principles

G&A expenses. see general and administrative expenses

gain(s)
actuarial, 2:76, 79–81
capital, 3:119–120, 152
disclosure of, 2:124–129
from foreign currency transactions, 2:121–129
on income statement, 2:122–123
maximum
for bear spread, 5:461–462
for bull spread, 5:460
for covered calls, 5:448, 449
for protective put, 5:453
for spreads, 5:546
monetizing, 5:271–272
nonoperating, 4:516–517
purchasing power, 2:159
as quality of earnings indicators, 4:119
remeasurement, 2:138
gain-on-sale accounting, 2:262
Gala Coral, 1:273–274
Galderna, 2:273
gamma (y), 5:409–412; 6:337. see also carry benefits
gamma risk, 5:411–412
Gap, 6:212
GARCH. see generalized autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity
GATX Corporation, 4:388
GBM. see geometric Brownian motion
GDP. see gross domestic product
GE Capital Corporation, 3:149; 5:123
Gelbtuch, Howard, 6:57n.19
general and administrative (G&A) expenses, 6:105
General Electric (GE)
conglomerate merger, 3:277
corporate governance, 3:244–250
DDM for valuing, 4:251, 267
dividend cuts, 3:179, 182–183
financial flexibility, 3:149
value creation, 6:141, 143
generalized autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity (GARCH), 1:461–462
generalized least squares method, 1:346
generally accepted accounting principles (GAAP). see also US GAAP
adjusted earnings, 4:374
and financial reporting quality, 2:196–197
and sales on bill-and-hold basis, 4:415, 416
sales order backlogs, 2:208
General Mills, 2:172–173
General Motors
DDM for valuing, 4:251, 267
debt ratings, 3:109, 110
estimations of pension obligations, 2:89, 90
special dividends, 3:129
use of residual income, 4:480
general partnerships (GPs), 6:152–156
general price index (GPI), 2:159, 162
general public, as stakeholders, 3:198, 199, 201
general purpose technologies (GPTs), 1:625n.16
general three-stage dividend discount model, 4:232–233
genetic tuning, 6:534
geographic analysis of revenue, 4:109
geometric Brownian motion (GBM), 5:363, 388–389, 398
geometric mean, 4:60, 63–64
Georgia State University, 3:258
German Deutschemarks, 1:556–557
Germany
active return and weights for equities, 6:495, 497–500
age distribution, 1:619
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
benchmark for swaps, 5:29
boards of directors composition, 3:234
commercial property values, 6:452
cross-border bank mergers, 3:283
dividend payout ratios, 3:159
economic growth, 1:629
equity REITs, 6:83
exports, 2:116
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
fiscal and monetary policy, 1:563
GDPR growth rate, 4:212
government bond market, 5:25
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
index-linked bonds, 6:392
labor and total factor productivity, 1:626–627
labor force participation rate, 1:619, 621
mortgage lending value, 6:24
natural resources, 1:616
OECD Principles, 2:252n.18
population growth, 1:618
portfolio weights, 6:471
private real estate valuation, 6:57
probability of government default, 6:377
R&D expenditures, 1:625
real GDP per capita, 1:597
share repurchases, 3:161
sovereign credit risk, 6:431
Getinge AB, 4:417–419
GGM. see Gordon growth model
GICS. see Global and Industry Classification System
gifts
from clients, 1:39
limiting, 1:36
from related parties, 1:38–39
glides, 5:29. see also UK gilt curve
GIPS. see Global Investment Performance Standards
GlaxoSmithKline plc
corporate investment categories, 2:9
financial statement presentation, 2:48–51
stock options at, 2:102–103
Glenarm Company (case study), 1:227–231
additional compensation arrangements [Standard IV(B)], 1:230–231
case facts, 1:227–229
loyalty [Standard IV(A)], 1:229–230
glide path, 6:355
Glitnir, 1:574
Global and Industry Classification System (GICS), 4:77, 387–388, 436
global economy, private equity in, 6:136
global equity strategy, 6:495–502
Global Exchange, 3:208
global financial crisis (2007–2009) and credit default swaps, 5:263, 273
credit rating agencies in, 1:700
credit risk in, 5:204
credit spreads in, 6:432
disclosure of discount window borrowers in, 1:700
economic disruption in, 4:167
money market mutual fund collapse in, 1:697
ratings of asset-backed securities in, 5:239
real default-free yields after, 6:396–397
and regulation of financial markets, 1:693, 698
regulatory interdependency in, 1:683
sovereign debt in, 6:432
yield curve movement in, 5:45–46
Global Investment Performance Standards (GIPS), 1:98, 129;
6:159–160
globalization, regulation of commerce and, 1:690–691
global recession, 3:179
Global Reporting Initiative (GRI), 3:257
global trends, in payout policy, 3:177–178
global warming, regulatory interdependency on, 1:683
GML. see gross margin index
going-concern assumption, 2:236, 4:8
going-concern value, 4:8, 574
going-in capitalization rate, 6:30, 34–36
gold, 6:191, 221
golden parachutes, 3:292
goodwill
in acquisition method, 2:39
adjustments to book value for, 4:407
and balance sheet quality, 2:247–250
and business combinations, 2:46–48
defined, 4:483
in equity method, 2:29–30
impairment of, 2:46–48, 279–280
and intercorporate investment in associates, 2:29–30
in mergers and acquisitions, 2:205
and net asset value per share, 6:99
Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets (ASC 350), 4:547n.5–6
Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets (SFAS 142), 4:547n.5
goodwill impairment for AOL–Time Warner merger, 4:572
in consolidation process, 2:46–48
and DuPont analysis, 2:779–280
in private company valuation, 4:544, 547–548
and residual income models, 4:483
Goodyear Tire & Rubber Company, 4:388
guideline assets, 4:367
guideline companies, 4:367
guideline public company method (GPCM), 4:358, 567–571
Guidelines and Regulations on Corporate Governance (Monetary Authority of Singapore), 3:251–252
guideline transactions method (GTM), 4:567, 572–574
guilder, Dutch, 1:616n.13

H
Halliburton Co., 2:210; 4:14
Hammond, P. Brett, 4:71
Hansen’s method of adjusting standard errors, 1:350–351
Hansen–White standard errors, 1:350n.50
hard capital rationing, 3:42
harmonic mean, 4:445–447
Harmonised Index of Consumer Prices (HICP)
bias in forecasts of, 1:295–297
and inflation, 1:265–266
linear regression of forecasts for, 1:283–284
“Harrod neutral” technical change, 1:636n.21
Harvard University, 3:259
Harvey, Campbell R., 4:490n.54
Hawawini, Gabriel, 4:344–346
Hawawini, Gabriel, 3:n4
HCA, Inc., 1:615
HDU. see High Dividend Universe
health care
in developing vs. developed countries, 1:601
government subsidies and regulation for, 1:697–698
US cost of, 2:91–93
health care real estate investment trusts, 6:91
HealthSouth, 3:206
hedge fund managers, market risk management by, 6:353–354
hedge ratios
in one-period binomial model, 5:367, 369
in two-period binomial model, 5:374
hedgers, in commodity markets, 6:202
hedges
BSM model and, 5:392–393
optimal number of units as, 5:407
hedge wrappers. see collars
hedging
of consumption, 6:434–435
of foreign exchange risk, 2:129
with index credit default swaps, 5:261
strategies for, 4:118, 150–151
Hedging Pressure Hypothesis, 6:210–212
hedging risk, BSM model and, 5:408
hedonic index, 6:59–60
Heineken NV
in Brazilian beer market, 4:137
effective tax rate reconciliation disclosure, 2:170–171
foreign currency transactions, 2:126–128
in Russian beer market, 4:140
in UK beer market, 4:138
held for trading investments, 2:12
held-to-maturity investments
impairments for, 2:16
intercorporate investments in, 2:11
reclassification of, 2:14
Henkel, 4:120, 121
Hennessy, 4:175
Henry, E., 4:437n.58
Herfindahl–Hirschman Index (HHI), 3:296–298
Hertz, David, 3:261
Hewlett-Packard Company (HP), 2:260; 3:211
Hewlett, Bill, 3:211
Hewlett-Packard Company (HP), 2:260; 3:211
HHI. see Herfindahl–Hirschman Index
“Hicks neutral” technical change, 1:636n.21
HICP. see Harmonised Index of Consumer Prices
hidden value, from mergers and acquisitions, 3:282
High Dividend Universe (HDU), 3:183
highest and best use, 2:276–278
highest requirement, following, 1:28
high-frequency trading
in carry trades, 5:531–536. see also algorithmic trading and high-frequency trading
highly inflationary economies, foreign currency financial statements in, 2:140–143
high minus low risk factor (HML factor), 4:90
high minus low (HML) risk factor, 6:280, 290–292
high-quality earnings, 2:194–197, 214
high-quality financial reporting, 2:195–197
high tech bubble, 6:403
high yield bonds (non-investment-grade bonds), 1:271; 5:210
high-yield currencies in carry trades, 1:548–549
real value of, 1:558
revaluation of, 3:215–216
historical analysis, business context for valuation and, 4:13
historical average earnings per share, 4:376
historical data, probability distributions based on, 1:496–497
historical estimation
of equity risk premium, 4:59–68
adjusted, 4:65–68
arithmetic/geometric mean, 4:63–64
in developing markets, 4:69–67
for long-term government bonds vs. short-term government bills, 4:64–65
and returns of stocks vs. government debt, 4:60–63
of interest rate volatility, 5:85
of reduced form model inputs, 5:227–230
of structural model inputs, 5:219
historical exchange rates, 2:131
historical P/E. see trailing P/E
historical scenarios, 6:340–342. see also scenario analysis; scenario risk measures
historical simulation method, 6:325–326
historical tables, research report, 4:36
historical valuation multiples, 4:166–167
HKex Group, 6:203
HML risk factor. see high minus low risk factor
H-model, 4:226, 230–233
holding period returns, 4:52–53; 6:58
holding periods
DDM for multiple, 4:208–210
DDM for single, 4:207–208
Ho–Lee model, 5:42–44
homemade leverage, 3:135n.9
home prices, demand for multi-family properties and, 6:21
homoskedasticity assumption, 1:295
Honda Motor Company, 4:397–398
Hong Kong
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
algorithmic trading/HFT, 6:537
dividend payout ratios, 5:161
equity REITs, 6:63
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
FX market hours, 1:518
government bond market, 5:25
natural resources, 1:616
openness of economy, 1:656
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
real estate equities market, 6:82
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 653
swaps market, 5:25
taxation, 3:150
Hong Kong Land, 6:96
horizontal merger, 3:276
Hormel Foods, 4:202–204
hospitality properties, 6:112
hostile mergers, 3:278, 288–289
hostile transactions, 3:276
hotel real estate investment trusts, 6:91, 93–95
hot issue securities, 1:84
hours worked, average, 1:622
HP. see Hewlett-Packard Company
Huamao Property Holdings, Ltd., 2:26
Hua Xia Bank Company Limited, 2:26

I
Index 1–41
hubris hypothesis, 3:314–315
human capital, 1:615, 622–623; 4:403
Hungary, 3:252n.18
hurdle rates, 6:154, 361
hybrid approach
modeling operating costs, 4:114
modeling revenue, 4:111, 112
hybrid REITs, 6:82
hyperinflationary economies,
2:158–162
hypothesis testing
with linear regression model for one variable, 1:289–297
bias in inflation forecasts, 1:295–297
company value and returns to invested capital, 1:293–295
estimating beta of stock, 1:291–293
with multiple linear regression model, 1:333–335
hypothetical scenarios, 6:342–343

IAS 1
IAS19 accounting rule, 6:419
IASB, see International Accounting Standards Board
IBM, see International Business Machines Corporation
IC, see information coefficient
ICB, see Industrial Classification Benchmark
ICE, see Intercontinental Exchange
Iceland, 1:574–575; 3:252n.18
ICT capital.
ICT see Information and communication technology
idea generation, in capital budgeting process, 3:6
The Identification of Contributory Assets and the Calculation of Economic Rents (Appraisal Foundation), 4:566, 584
idle cash, share repurchase with,
3:164–165
IEA, see International Energy Agency
IFRS, see International Financial Reporting Standards
IGBT. see International Glossary of Business Valuation Terms
IKEA, 4:544
illegal activity, disclosure of, 1:104
illiquidity, of commercial real estate, 6:449–450
illiquidity discounts, 4:30
Ilmanen, Antti, 6:216–217
IMF, see International Monetary Fund
immediate family, Research Objectivity Standards
for, 1:212
Immelt, Jeffrey, 3:149
impairment, 4:483
of available-for-sale assets, 2:16–17
for debt securities, 2:15–17
at Deutsche Bank, 2:16
for equity securities, 2:15–17
and financial reporting quality, 2:207–208
goodwill
for AOL–Time Warner merger, 4:572
in consolidation process, 2:246–48
and DuPont process, 2:279–280
in private company valuation, 4:544, 547–548
and residual income models, 4:483
for held-to-maturity investments, 2:16
and intercorporate investment in associates, 4:31
and intercorporate investments in financial assets, 2:15–20
Impairment of Assets (IAS 36), 4:547n.5–6
impairment of capital rule, 3:153
implementation costs, of regulation, 1:694–695
implementation shortfall algorithms,
6:530
implicit estimation, 5:219, 226
implied bid price, of currency, 1:521–522
implied dividend growth rate, 4:219–220
implied risk-neutral probability, 5:43
implied volatility, 5:85, 219, 415–419
about, 5:363
from BSM model, 5:415–416
and options prices, 5:472
in option trading, 5:417–419
variability in, 5:416
and volatility indexes, 5:416–417
inadequate compliance procedures, 1:124
inadequate supervision, 1:124–125
incentives
creating appropriate incentive structures, 1:122
for mergers and acquisitions, 3:281
incident-reporting procedures, 1:109
income.
see also income measures; net operating income (NOI)
accounting, 3:59–61
capital gains vs. current, 3:152
comprehensive, 4:504, 509–513
from consolidated affiliates, 4:132
covered calls for generating, 5:446–447
economic, 3:58–61
in equity risk premium estimate, 4:70
gross income multiplier, 6:32–33
interest, 4:126–127
net adjusting, 4:302–306
in capital budgeting, 3:56
and FCFE, 4:302–306
and FCFF, 2:272–273, 276–277;
4:289–293, 302–306
on foreign currency financial statements, 2:168–169
and mistakes in forecasting free cash flows, 4:316–317
and operating cash flow, 2:218–222
and other comprehensive income, 2:208–209
and two-stage model for free cash flows, 4:326–328
nonoperating, 2:95–97
operating normalized, 4:129
overstatement/non-sustainability of, 2:203
reclassifying components of, 2:95–97
other comprehensive, 4:509–513
accumulated, 4:509
as dirty surplus item, 4:493n.12
fair value through, 2:20–22
and net, 2:208–209
and periodic pension cost, 2:78–79, 94
and residual income, 4:509–513
per-share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
per share residual, 4:486–487
persistency of, 4:399
from private real estate investments, 6:13, 41
pro forma, 2:217
from publicly traded real estate securities, 6:82, 84, 85, 88
rental, 6:448
residual, 4:481–485 (see also residual income model; residual income valuation)
calculations, 4:481–483
for capital budgeting, 3:63–64
commercial implementations, 4:384–485
continuing residual income, 4:495
determinants of, 4:493–494
equity valuation with, 4:483–484
in present value models, 4:205–206
returns as, 4:205–206
sales comparison approach to valuing, 6:25–27
shareholders preference for capital gains vs., 3:152
income approach to private company valuation, 4:550, 557–566
capitalized cash flow method, 4:563–565
discount rate for private company, 4:559–562
excess earnings method, 4:565–566
free cash flow method, 4:563
required rate of return from, 4:558–562
income approach to private equity valuation, 6:138
income approach to real estate valuation,
6:27–46
advantages and disadvantages, 6:45
cost and sales comparison approaches vs., 6:25–27
direct capitalization method, 6:29–33
discounted cash flow method, 6:33–45
advanced, 6:41–45
discount rate and cap rate, 6:33
and equivalent yield, 6:40–41
and lease structure, 6:37–40
terminal capitalization rate, 6:34–36
errors in analysis, 6:45–46
in Germany, 6:56
net operating income in, 6:28–29
income measures, 3:57–65
basic capital budgeting model as, 3:58
for economic and accounting income, 3:58–61
for economic profit, 3:62–63
for residual income, 3:63–64
income models of valuation, 4:23n.8
income-producing real estate properties, 6:11.
see also commercial real estate income return, for appraisal-based indexes, 6:58–59
income statement modeling, 4:108–132
non-operating costs, 4:126–131
operating costs, 4:114–126
revenue, 4:108–114
inflation (continued)
and single-stage model of valuation, 4:320–321
and slope of yield curves, 5:15–16
and S&P 500 Index returns
fitting regression line for, 1:286
scatter plot, 1:263–264
and Taylor rule, 6:403
and T-bill returns
conditional heteroskedasticity of, 1:345, 347
Fisher effect, 1:365–368, 462
serial correlation of, 1:351
and US Consumer Price Index
correlated error testing, 1:425
Durbin–Watson statistic for, 1:425
in-sample forecast comparisons, 1:434–435
instability in time-series models, 1:437–438
linear trend models for, 1:416–418
multi-period forecast, 1:432–434
out-of-sample forecast comparisons, 1:435–436
for ARCH(1), 1:460–461
inflation risk, 4:84; 6:297, 298
inflation points, long-term forecast, 4:167–168
information
account, 1:77
on applicable laws, 1:27
asymmetric, 3:165, 203–204
confidential
about CFA program, 1:165–166
accidental disclosure of, 1:104–105
of firm, 1:115
intentional disclosure of, 1:103–104
posing, 1:103
considering, before taking action, 1:77
decision-useful, 2:196
 dissemination of, 1:50, 84–85, 161–162
dividends as signals of, 3:141–144
electronic, 1:102
for equity valuation, 4:16–22
manipulation of, 3:209
material, 1:57, 64
material nonpublic (see material nonpublic information)
representation of (see misrepresentation)
nonpublic
acting on, 1:63, 66
analyst recommendations as, 1:65–66
controlling, 1:64
defined, 1:58
standards for priority of transactions with, 1:158
out-of-date, 1:52–53
potential misrepresentation of, 1:49
for private equity investments, 6:139–140
for private real estate equity investments, 6:16
quality of, 1:507; 4:545–546
relevant, 2:196n.3
retrieval of, on new media, 1:417
risk, 2:250–263
auditor’s opinions, 2:250–254
event-specific disclosures, 2:262
financial press, 2:262–263
legal proceedings and contingencies, 2:255–259
Management Discussion and Analysis, 2:259–261
Notes to Financial Statements, 2:250–251, 254–259
verification of outside, 1:47
information, computer, and telecommunications (ICT) capital, 1:615, 623–625
informational asymmetry, 1:682
informational friction, 1:682
information-based manipulation, 1:68, 72–73
information coefficient (IC) in correlation triangle, 6:485
and expected active returns, 6:496–497
in full fundamental law of active management, 6:491
and investor skill, 6:508–509
and mean–variance optimal weights, 6:486
information ratio, 6:476–478
ex ante and ex post, 6:477
expected value added based on, 6:482–483
in fixed-income strategies, 6:503–504, 506
in optimal portfolio construction, 6:479, 481, 483
as relative reward-to-risk measure, 6:473
in risk attribution, 6:292–293
Sharpe ratio vs., 6:477–478
infrastructure, public, 1:629
initial conversion price, 5:168
initial public offerings (IPOs) appraisals for, 4:10
executing private equity investments with, 6:149–150
fair dealing in, 1:87
limited participation in, 1:158–159
manager–shareholder conflicts in, 3:227
private company valuation for, 4:547
quantifying lack of marketability discounts with, 4:579–580
quiet period for, 1:217
risk capital in, 3:199–200
initiation date
in binomial option valuation model, 5:364, 365
forward value at, 5:297
in-process research and development, 2:55–56
input costs
at Carrefour SA, 4:149–150
and company costs, 4:151–153
and company sales, 4:147–149
and industry costs, 4:151
and industry sales, 4:145–147
at Nestlé and Lindt, 4:151–153
inputs estimation of, 1:502–503
model, 1:72
probabilistic, 1:498
simulation, 1:502–503, 505
valuation, 4:182–183
in-sample forecast errors, 1:434
insider trading
and algorithmic surveillance, 6:539–540
regulations for, 1:685, 686
insider transactions, 3:243–244
insolvency laws, in IOSCO framework, 1:690
Institute of Business Appraisers, 4:548n.9
institutional environment, leverage in, 3:112–114
institutional investors, 5:438–439; 6:103, 245
Institutional Shareholder Services (ISS), 3:258
insurance
CDS vs., 5:262–263
life, 6:356
portfolio, 6:360
protective puts as, 5:450–451
insurance companies, 3:296; 6:257
Insurance Theory, 6:209–210
insurers, market risk management by, 6:355–356
intangible assets
in excess earnings method, 4:566
in pre-money valuations, 6:149
and private company valuation, 4:544
in residual income valuations, 4:514–516
Intangible Assets (IAS 38), 4:547n.5, 566n.29
integration of financial statement analysis, 2:269–312
in financial statement analysis framework, 2:269–270
long-term equity investment case study, 2:271–300
conclusions and recommendations, 2:299–300
data analysis, 2:272–299
data collection, 2:271
data processing, 2:272
follow-up, 2:300
purpose for analysis, 2:271
off-balance sheet leverage from operating leases case study, 2:301–304
conclusions and recommendations, 2:304
data analysis, 2:302–304
data collection, 2:301
data processing, 2:302
follow-up, 2:304
purpose for analysis, 2:301
practice problems, 2:306–310
solutions to problems, 2:311–312
integrity, 1:55, 169, 693
Integrity of Capital Markets [Standard of Professional Conduct II], 1:56–73
Market Manipulation [Standard II(B)], 1:68–73
application of the standard, 1:69–73
guidance, 1:68–69
text of, 1:16, 68
Material Nonpublic Information
[Standard II(A)], 1:56–67
application of the standard, 1:63–67
Index

compliance procedures, 1:60–63
guidance, 1:56–60
text of, 1:16, 56
Intel Corporation
functional currency, 2:117
gross margins, 1:429–431
initial public offering, 3:199–200
market expectations and stock price, 4:10–11
sales, 1:425, 465
intellectual property, 1:691
intercorporate investments, 7–69
Interco/Canadaco case study, 2:143–157
interbank market, bid–offer currency prices from, 1:517–519
Intercontinental Exchange (ICE), 5:310n.9
intercorporate investments, 2:7–69
about, 2:8–9
in associates, 2:23–35
amortization of excess purchase price, 2:28–30
disclosure, 2:34
equity method of accounting for, 2:24–35
fair value option, 2:30
and goodwill, 2:29–30
impairment, 2:31
investment costs in excess of book value, 2:27–28
issues for analysts with, 2:34–35
and ROE, 2:281
and sale of inventory, 2:32–34
and transactions with associates, 2:31–34
business combinations, 2:35–56
acquisition method, 2:38–42
comparability issues, 2:55–56
consolidation process, 2:42–48
financial statement presentation after, 2:48–51
IFRS and US GAAP comparability issues, 2:55–56
pooling of interests and purchase methods, 2:37
special purpose entities, 2:51–55
types of, 2:35–36

corporate investment categories, 2:9–10
in financial assets, 2:10–22
available-for-sale investments, 2:12–14
classification and measurement, 2:20–22
fair value through profit or loss, 2:11–13
held-to-maturity investments, 2:11
impairments, 2:15–20
loans and receivables, 2:13–14
reclassification of investments, 2:14–15, 22
practice problems, 2:58–66
solutions to problems, 2:67–69
interdepartmental communications, 1:61
interdepartmental referral arrangements, disclosure of, 1:163
interdependencies, regulatory, 1:682–684
interest
accrued, 5:319, 320
carried, 4:575n.37, 6:153
continuously compounded, 5:390
effective, 2:11n.4
FCFF and after-tax, 4:290
under GAAP and IFRS, 4:293–294
interest coverage ratio, 2:304
interest expense, 4:127–128
interest income, 4:126–127
interest-only loans, 6:62
interest paid, 4:420
interest rate caps, 5:402
interest rate floors, 5:402
interest rate forwards, 5:310–319
interest rates and FHA payments, 5:312–513
and Libor spot market, 5:310–311
price of FRAs, 5:314–316
risk exposure with, 5:436
time points in transactions, 5:311–312
valuation of FRAs, 5:317–319
interest rate futures
in derivatives strategies, 5:434–436
pricing and valuation of, 5:310–311
interest rate options
binomial option valuation model for, 5:385–387
Black option valuation model for, 5:400–403
deferred payoffs for, 5:286n.8
rho for, 5:415n.17
interest rate parity
covered
with currency forwards and futures, 5:324
equation, 1:526
in exchange rate determination, 1:534
and international parity conditions, 1:546
in prediction of spot rates, 1:536–540
forward rate parity, 1:536–540
international, 1:533–548
covered interest rate parity, 1:534
Fisher effect and real interest rate parity, 1:543–546
forward rate parity, 1:536–540
predictors of future spot rates, 1:536–540
and purchasing power parity, 1:540–543
relationships among conditions, 1:546–548
uncovered interest rate parity, 1:534–536
real, 1:543–546
uncovered
and carry trades, 1:548
in exchange rate determination, 1:534–536
and international parity conditions, 1:546, 547
in prediction of spot rates, 1:536–540
interest rate risk, 5:149–160
duration, 5:149–157
effective duration, 5:149–154
key rate durations, 5:155–157
one-sided durations, 5:154–155
effective convexity, 5:157–160
and forward exchange rates, 1:530
for pension funds, 6:354–355
Royal Dutch Shell’s disclosure of, 2:257
and swaps, 5:262
interest rates, 5:5–74
about, 5:6
and arbitrage-free forwards, 5:298
for binomial trees, 5:88
and business cycles, 6:391–398, 400–405
default-free
and business cycles, 6:391–398
determination of, 6:380–388
and economic growth, 6:388–391
influences on, 6:405
real, 6:380–388, 391–398
short-term, 6:405, 413
and default-free yield curves, 6:415–416
differentials in, 1:556–558
fixed, in swaps, 5:435
forward rates, 5:8–24
active bond portfolio management, 5:20–24
and binomial interest rate trees, 5:82–85
in construction of binomial trees, 5:88–90
defined, 5:7
in liquidity preference theory, 5:34
in local expectations theory, 5:33–34
and spot/rates, 5:8–12
from yield curve, 5:127
and FRA payments, 5:312–314
and inflation, 1:344–345, 498
mean reversion of, 5:39–40
nominal, 1:344–345, 543–544
P/E of market and, 4:396–397
practice problems, 5:56–66
real
default-free real interest rates, 6:380–388, 391–398
differentials in, 1:556–558
in Fisher effect, 1:344–345
and potential GDP, 1:607
real risk-free interest rates, 6:391
risk-free, 5:414, 415, 6:391
sensitivity of duration to (see effective convexity)
short-term nominal, 6:399
solutions to problems, 5:67–74
and spot/forward exchange rates, 1:546–548
spot rates, 5:6–24
active bond portfolio management, 5:20–24
from benchmark par curve, 5:82
current forward curve and evolution of, 5:21–22
defined, 5:7
and forward prices/rates, 5:8–12
and spot curve, 5:7
valuation of option-free bonds with, 5:79–80
from yield curve, 5:126–127
yield to maturity, 5:16–19
in swap pricing, 5:336
swap rate curve, 5:24–33
about, 5:24–25
determination of, 5:27–28
reasons for valuing bonds with curve, 5:25–26
interest rates (continued)
spread as price quotation convention, 5:30–33
and swap spread, 5:29–31
in valuation process, 5:26–27
term structure, 5:33–45
arbitrage-free models, 5:42–45
calibrating binomial interest rate
trees to match, 5:91–93
equilibrium models, 5:38–42
liquidity preference theory, 5:34
local expectations theory, 5:33–34
modern models, 5:38–45
preferred habitat theory, 5:35–36
segmented markets theory, 5:35
traditional theories, 5:33–38
on US Treasury bills, 6:400–405
and valuation of convertible bonds,
5:175
volatility of (see interest rate volatility)
yield curve factor models, 5:45–54
bonds’ exposure to yield curve
movement, 5:45–47
managing yield curve risks, 5:51–53
maturity structure of yield curve
volatilities, 5:50–51
shape of yield curve, 5:47–50
interest rate swaps, 5:331–335
cash flows in, 5:331–332
currency swaps vs., 5:436
in derivatives strategies, 5:478–479
pricing, 5:27, 332–334
risk exposures with, 5:434–435
valuation, 5:334–335
interest rate trees. see binomial interest
tree rates
interest rate volatility
about, 5:130–132
and binomial interest rate trees, 5:83
callable bonds with, 5:135–138,
140–143
callable bonds without, 5:127–130
estimating, with binomial interest rate
trees, 5:85
in Ho–Lee model, 5:44
and option-adjusted spread, 5:145–147
and puttable bonds, 5:130–132
puttable bonds with, 5:135–136,
138–143
puttable bonds without, 5:128–130
in tests of bond analytics, 5:178
and yield curve volatility, 5:50
interest received, 4:420
interests
business,
minority, 4:429n.54
noncontrolling, 2:43–46
pooling of interests accounting
method, 2:37, 42n.26
uniting of interests accounting
method, 2:37
client, 1:78, 210–211
Interests in Joint Ventures (IAS 31), 2:10
internal controls, 3:238
internal credit ratings, 5:210, 211
internal growth, in forecasting of growth
rates, 6:110
internal rate of return (IRR)
for capital budgeting, 3:11–12, 18–25
capital decisions based on, 3:56
and equivalent yield, 6:40–41
and fund performance, 6:159–160, 164
gross, 6:160
leveraged vs. unleveraged, 6:63–64
net, 6:160
and net operating income, 6:30–31
in net present value, 4:57–58, 69
ranking conflicts of NPV and, 3:18–22
venture capital method of valuation in
terms of, 6:169–170
internal stakeholders, 3:198
International Accounting Standards,
4:204n.10
Consolidated and Separate Financial
Statements (IAS 27), 2:8, 10, 36
The Effects of Changes in Foreign
Exchange Rates (IAS 21), 2:12n.5,
141–143
Employee Benefits (IAS 19), 2:72
Financial Instruments: Recognition and
Measurement (IAS 39), 2:8, 10–20,
13–15
Financial Reporting in
Hyperinflationary Economies (IAS
29), 2:140
IAS19 accounting rule, 6:419
Impairment of Assets (IAS 36),
4:547n.5–6
Intangible Assets (IAS 38), 4:547n.5,
566n.29
Interests in Joint Ventures (IAS 31),
2:10
Investments in Associates and Joint
Ventures (IAS 28), 2:10, 23
Separate Financial Statements (IAS
27), 2:8
International Accounting Standards
Board (IASB),
on business combinations, 2:36, 37
on fair value expensing of stock
options, 3:240n.15
on intercorporate investments, 2:8
regulations referencing, 1:679
on special purpose entities, 2:52
International Business Machines
Corporation (IBM), 3:143, 283
classification shifting at, 2:217
cost of equity, 4:88–89
dividend actions, 3:143
forecasting growth for, 4:245–246
forward P/E, 4:381
product differentiation, 3:283
sustainable growth rate calculation, 4:238
three-stage DDM, 4:233
weighted cost of capital, 4:91–92
international considerations
for market-based valuation, 4:437–438
with required return on equity,
4:89–90
for residual income model, 4:517–518
International Energy Agency (IEA),
4:15n.
International Federation of Accountants,
4:18
International Financial Reporting
Standards (IFRS)
adjusted earnings, 4:374
available-for-sale investments, 4:505
book value of equity, 4:492–493, 503
business combinations, 2:35–37,
49–56, 4:566
classification shifting, 2:243
depreciation deductions, 6:104
employee compensation, 2:72, 99, 101,
102
fair value, 4:547n.5, 549, 583
goodwill impairment, 4:247, 4:547
ingcome statements, 4:108
intangible assets, 4:544
intercorporate investments, 2:9–11
interest and dividends, 4:293–294
interest classifications, 4:422
investment property, 6:98–99
investments in associates, 2:23, 27, 31,
34
investments in financial assets, 2:10–22
joint ventures, 2:23
LIFO inventory accounting, 4:513
multinational operations, 2:116
accounting for dirty-surplus items,
2:169
accounting for foreign currency
transactions, 2:119, 121
preparation of foreign financial
statements, 2:130, 158, 164
rules for translation of foreign
currency financial statements, 2:139–140
translation methods for financial
statements, 2:130, 135, 137–140,
149, 162
net asset value, 6:102
non-controlling interests, 2:43
nonfinancial assets, 4:410
operating cash flow, 4:420
post-employment benefits
convergence with US GAAP, 2:73
disclosure of benefits, 2:88, 90, 93–95
financial statement reporting of
benefits, 2:77–82
measuring pension obligations, 2:75–76
prevalence of, 4:418
R&D expenditures, 4:403, 516
residual income, 4:493
and US SEC reconciliation
requirement, 4:437
international Fisher effect, 1:544–546
International Glossary of Business
Valuation Terms (IGBVTV),
4:548n.9, 551
International Monetary Fund (IMF)
developing/advanced country
classification, 1:598n.1
estimates of potential GDP, 1:606
labor projections, 1:620
International Organization of Securities
Commissions (IOSCO), 1:683–684
as commodities regulator, 6:204
regulation framework of, 1:686
regulation of commerce by, 1:689–690
international parity conditions,
1:533–548
covered interest rate parity, 1:534
Fisher effect and real interest rate
parity, 1:543–546
Index

forward interest rate parity, I:536–540
predictors of future spot rates, I:536–540
purchasing power parity, I:540–543
relationships among conditions, I:546–548
uncovered interest rate parity, I:534–536
international private real estate investments, 6:56–57
international stocks, free cash flow valuation for, 4:320–321
International Swaps and Derivatives Association (ISDA), 5:256, 259; 6:204
International Valuation Standards (IVS), 4:583
International Valuation Standards Council (IVSC), 4:549, 583, 584; 6:56n.17
internet, regulation of commerce and, 1:691
Internet Explorer, 3:209
interpolated spread, see 1-spread
inter-temporal rate of substitution, 6:380–384
intervention, in exchange rates, 1:569–571
in-the-money option, probability of, 5:394
intrafirm pressure, 1:37, 42
intra-industry rivalry, 4:12
intrinsic value (exercise value) defined, 4:549–550
and discount rate, 4:57
of equities, 4:6–8
estimates of, 4:55–57
and internal rate of return, 4:57–58
and multiples of FFO and AFFO, 6:109
and net asset value per share, 6:98
of options, 5:365, 446
from residual income model, 4:485–488, 493
inventory(-ies)
average cost of, 2:138
in financial statements, 2:138
projecting future, 4:132
sale of, 2:32–34
Theory of Storage and, 6:212
inventory accounting and comparability, 4:378, 407
and fair value, 4:513
inventory turnover, 4:132
inverse price ratios, 4:379–380
invested capital, 4:133n.4
market value of, 4:432, 568
return on
and balance sheet modeling, 4:133
company value from, 1:293–295
defined, 4:432, 483n.5
and WACC, 1:301–303
total, 4:432
investing, portfolio perspective on, 6:246
investing activities
cash flow from, 4:293–294
in forecasts of growth rates, 6:110
investment actions. see also Investment Recommendations, and
Actions [Standard of Professional Conduct V]
fair dealing in, 1:83–84
firm policies on, 1:77
impact of, 1:12–13
investment advisory relationship, 1:212
investment alternatives, for capital projects, 3:57
investment amounts, in venture capital method of valuation, 6:172–176
assumptions for, 6:176
examples, 6:172–176
with multiple rounds of financing, 6:174–175
investment analysis
due diligence in, 1:33
independent, 1:69
limitations of, 1:139–140
Investment Analysis, Recommendations, and Actions [Standard of Professional Conduct V], 1:126–148
Communication with Clients and Prospective Clients [Standard V(B)], 1:137–146
application of the standard, 1:141–146
and changes in investment objectives, 1:249–250
compliance procedures, 1:140–141
eleventh edition revision, 1:8
guidance, 1:138–140
text of, 1:138–137
Diligence and Reasonable Basis [Standard V(A)], 1:126–137
application of the standard, 1:130–137
in case studies, 1:242
compliance procedures, 1:130
guidance, 1:126–129
text of, 1:18, 126
Record Retention [Standard V(C)], 1:146–148
application of the standard, 1:148
compliance procedures, 1:147
guidance, 1:146–147
text of, 1:18, 146
investment banking, 1:32–33, 212
Investment Banking (CFA Institute ROS Text of, 1:249–250
investment capital, for private equity investments, 6:157
Investment Company Act (1940), 1:678n.2; 3:232
investment costs in excess of book value, 2:27–28
investment decision criteria for capital budgeting, 3:10–27
average accounting rate of return, 3:15–16
discounted payback period, 3:14–15
internal rate of return, 3:11–12, 18–25
net present value, 3:10–11, 17–22
payback period, 3:13–14
popularity and use of capital budgeting methods, 3:25–27
profitability index, 3:16–17
investment decisions about commercial real estate, 6:450–451
exchange rate movements and, 1:552
execution of, 6:251
independence of, 6:509–510
market-based factors in, 4:448–449
investment-grade bonds, 5:210
investment horizon, 6:406. see also scenario analysis
investment industry, ethics in, 1:11–15
investment management, 6:244–246
investment managers, Research Objectivity Standards for, 1:212
investment objectives changes in, 1:249–250
for covered call strategies, 5:445–450
defined, 6:247
establishing, 1:77
in IPSs, 1:93, 148
necessity of setting, 5:469–470
in portfolio management, 6:253–257
for protective put strategies, 5:450–454
return objective, 6:255–257
risk objective, 6:253–255
investment opportunities, dividend policy and, 3:148
investment personnel. see personnel investment policy statements (IPSs) and asset allocation, 6:250
in compliance procedures, 1:93
conditions for portfolio revision in, 6:250–251
creating, 6:247, 249–250
defined, 6:244
developing, 1:91
investor constraints in, 6:257–260
investor objectives in, 6:253–257
requirements and limitations of, 1:95–96
retention of objectives/recommendations in, 1:148
reviews of, 1:96
trades not aligned with, 1:92–93
updating, 1:92, 95
investment practice, impact of misrepresentation on, 1:44
investment process changes to, 1:142–144
informing clients of, 1:138–139
investment products, applicable laws for, 1:23–25
investment professionals, ethical responsibilities of, 6:261
investment properties, 6:98–99
Investment Property Databank (IPD), 6:41, 59
investment rate, neoclassical model and, 1:647
investments. see also intercorporate investments available-for-sale, 2:12, 14–17
corporate, 2:9
defensive, 6:437
in developing vs. developed countries, 1:599
failed, 1:135
held for trading, 2:12
held-to-maturity, 2:11, 14, 16
non-cyclical, 6:437
passive, 2:10–11
personal, 1:212
restricting, 1:436
Investments—Debt and Equity Securities
(ASC 320), 2:10, 22n.9
Investments—Equity Method and Joint
Ventures (ASC 323), 2:10
Investments in Associates and Joint
Ventures (IAS 28), 2:10, 23

investment strategy(-ies)
comparing, 6:501
for equities, 6:444–447, 495–502
fixed-income, 6:502–508
forecast time horizon and, 4:163
in portfolio management, 6:249–250
rebalancing in, 6:507–508
with US Treasury bonds, 6:504–506
investment system, disclosure of, 1:141, 143

investment value
defined, 4:549
and fair market value, 4:8
market vs., 6:223, 24

investment vehicle fund setup costs, 6:157
investor constraints, 6:257–260
in investment policy statements, 1:93
legal and regulatory factors, 6:259
liquidity, 6:258
in portfolio management, 6:247
tax concerns, 6:259
time horizon, 6:258–259
unique circumstances, 6:259–260

investors
ability to take risk, 6:253–255, 258–259
in commodity markets, 6:203
constraints of, 1:93
ex ante measurement of skill for, 6:508–509
exit routes of, 6:149–151
expectations of, 6:413, 419
importance of economic growth to, 1:596
importance of potential GDP to, 1:604–609
individual, 6:245, 257
institutional, 6:103
liquidity requirements of, 6:258
marginal, 1:38–139
objectives of, 6:247, 253–257
qualified, 6:153, 156
real estate equity and debt, 6:7, 8
re-engineering of companies by, 6:141
regulations for protection of, 1:693–694
REITs, 6:83–84
return desire of, 6:255–256
return requirements of, 6:255–257
short-term, 4:546
venture capital, 6:547
williness to take risk, 6:253–255
investor sentiment, asset values and, 6:379
inward-oriented development strategies, 1:656–657
IOSCO. see International Organization
of Securities Commissions
iPad. see Information Technology
IPD. see Investment Property Databank
IPOs. see initial public offerings
IPRD Practice Aid. see Assets Acquired in
a Business Combination to Be Used in
Research and Development Activities
IPs. see investment policy statements
Iraq, 6:194
Ireland
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
capital property values, 6:451, 452
default-free government bonds, 6:421
economic growth, 1:629–632
exports and foreign direct investment in, 1:657
FMM factors, 4:80n.44
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627
life expectancy participation rate, 1:619
natural resources, 1:616
net migration, 1:620
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
population growth, 1:618
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 598, 653
regulation and government subsidies, 1:698
sovereign credit risk, 6:331
steady state of growth, 6:377–638
IRR. see internal rate of return
irregular dividends, 128–130
issuer-pays model, 6:500
issuer-paid research, 6:500
ISS Corporate Governance Quotient, 3:258
issuer-pays model, 6:521
issuer relationship pressure, 1:37–38
Italy
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
break-even inflation rates, 6:408
capital property values, 6:452
default-free government bonds, 6:421
FMM factors, 4:80n.44
GDP growth rate, 4:212
government bond market, 5:225
government bond risk premiums, 6:418
historical equity risk premium, 4:61–63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627
life expectancy participation rate, 1:619
labor supply, 1:617
money supply growth and inflation, 1:256, 261, 286, 288
month-of-the-year effects on stock
returns, 1:337–338
natural resources, 1:615, 616
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
openness of economy, 1:656
population growth, 1:618
portfolio weights, 6:471
potential GDP, 1:607
private real estate valuation, 6:575
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:581
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real default-free interest rates, 6:389
real GDP per capita
and growth in real GDP per capita, 1:653, 654
and real GDP growth, 1:597, 598, 602, 603
real yields, 6:392, 393, 396
revenue analysis, 4:109, 110
reverse stock splits, 3:133
share repurchases, 3:161
steady state of growth, 1:637–638
swap market, 5:25

iTraxx Main index, 5:261
IVaR. see incremental VaR
IVS. see International Valuation
Standards
IVSC. see International Valuation
Standards Council

J
Jamaica, 6:198
Japan
active return and weights for equities, 6:495, 497, 499, 500
algorithmic trading/HFT, 6:537
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
break-even inflation rates, 6:408
cash dividends paid, 3:127
case studies, 5:256
commercial property values, 6:452
commodity exchanges, 6:203
credit bubble, 5:204
default-free yield curves, 6:420–421
dividend payouts, 3:178
dividend policy, 4:201
dojima rice exchange, 6:201
economic growth, 1:628–630
education spending, 1:600
equity REITS, 6:83
exchange rates, 1:555, 564
exports, 2:116
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
FMM factors, 4:80n.44
government bond market, 5:225
government bond risk premiums, 6:418
historical equity risk premium, 4:61–63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627
life expectancy participation rate, 1:619
labor supply, 1:617
money supply growth and inflation, 1:256, 261, 286, 288
month-of-the-year effects on stock
returns, 1:337–338
natural resources, 1:615, 616
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
openness of economy, 1:656
population growth, 1:618
portfolio weights, 6:471
potential GDP, 1:607
private real estate valuation, 6:575
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:581
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real default-free interest rates, 6:389
real GDP per capita
and growth in real GDP per capita, 1:653, 654
and real GDP growth, 1:597, 598, 602, 603
real yields, 6:392, 393, 396
revenue analysis, 4:109, 110
reverse stock splits, 3:133
share repurchases, 3:161
steady state of growth, 1:637–638
swap market, 5:25
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index</th>
<th>I-49</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>technology transfer</td>
<td>1:652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yield curve factors for government securities</td>
<td>5:49–50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yield curve movements</td>
<td>5:46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Japanese yen and Canadian dollar</td>
<td>1:275–276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>correlation of exchange rate returns</td>
<td>1:267–269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>currency code</td>
<td>1:581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and current account surplus</td>
<td>1:555</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exchange rate with US dollar as random walk</td>
<td>1:440–442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JPY/USD currency pair</td>
<td>1:512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bid–offer spread</td>
<td>1:518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>equity market trends and exchange rates</td>
<td>1:558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exchange rate as random walk</td>
<td>1:440–442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forward points for</td>
<td>1:528–9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>triangular arbitrage with</td>
<td>1:520–521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and monetary policy</td>
<td>1:564</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yen carry trades</td>
<td>1:555–556</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Java</td>
<td>6:198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JBS</td>
<td>6:191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J curve effect</td>
<td>6:152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jensen, M.</td>
<td>6:142n, 3–4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jensen, Michael</td>
<td>3:105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jensen’s free cash flow hypothesis</td>
<td>6:142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jewelry</td>
<td>6:191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>job creation, REITs and</td>
<td>6:94, 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joint Arrangements (IFRS 11)</td>
<td>2:10, 23n.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jointly controlled entities</td>
<td>2:25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>joint products, regulation of</td>
<td>1:697</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>joint ventures</td>
<td>1:223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>accounting treatments for</td>
<td>2:9–10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>defined</td>
<td>2:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>intercorporate investment in</td>
<td>2:23–35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>amortization of excess purchase price</td>
<td>2:28–30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>disclosure</td>
<td>2:34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>equity method of accounting for</td>
<td>2:24–35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fair value option</td>
<td>2:30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and goodwill</td>
<td>2:29–30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>impairment</td>
<td>2:31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>investment costs in excess of book value</td>
<td>2:27–28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>issues for analysts with</td>
<td>2:34–35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and sale of inventory</td>
<td>2:32–34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and transactions with associates</td>
<td>2:31–34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>as investment category</td>
<td>2:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones Model</td>
<td>2:218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JP Morgan Bond fund</td>
<td>6:475, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JSE All Share Index</td>
<td>1:463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>junk bonds</td>
<td>see non-investment-grade bonds</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justice theories</td>
<td>3:214–215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justified P/B</td>
<td>4:410–411, 493–494</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justified P/CF</td>
<td>4:243–424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justified P/E</td>
<td>4:222–224, 383–385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justified price multiples</td>
<td>4:370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justified P/S</td>
<td>4:417–418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>just say no defense</td>
<td>3:292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K</td>
<td>2:238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kahn, Jeremy</td>
<td>6:212</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaldor, Nicholas</td>
<td>4:217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kansas City Southern Preferred</td>
<td>4:217</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kant, Immanuel</td>
<td>3:213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaptan ethnics</td>
<td>3:213</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaupthing</td>
<td>1:574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kenya</td>
<td>6:198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>natural resources</td>
<td>1:617</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>real GDP per capita</td>
<td>1:598, 599, 653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>key man clause</td>
<td>6:154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keynes, John M.</td>
<td>6:209, 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>key rate duration(s) for bonds with embedded options</td>
<td>5:155–157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and yield curve risk</td>
<td>5:51, 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and yield curve hypothesis</td>
<td>5:157–158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keystone XL pipeline</td>
<td>6:194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kimberly-Clark</td>
<td>4:128n, 2, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>KKR</td>
<td>see Kohlberg Kravis Roberts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knight, Phil</td>
<td>3:207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knight Capital</td>
<td>6:542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>knowingly</td>
<td>1:43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>knowledge of the law, failure to maintain</td>
<td>1:29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knowledge of the Law [Standard I(A)]</td>
<td>1:27–29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>application of the standard</td>
<td>1:27–29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>compliance procedures</td>
<td>1:26–27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CFA members and candidates</td>
<td>1:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dissociation</td>
<td>1:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>distribution area laws</td>
<td>1:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>firms</td>
<td>1:26–27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>legal counsel</td>
<td>1:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>guidance</td>
<td>1:21–25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Code/Standards and applicable law</td>
<td>1:22–23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>investment products and applicable law</td>
<td>1:23–25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>violations by others, participation or association with</td>
<td>1:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>text of</td>
<td>1:16, 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>known errors, noncorrection of</td>
<td>1:48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kodak</td>
<td>4:167, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kohlberg Kravis Roberts (KKR)</td>
<td>6:136, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kolb, Robert W.</td>
<td>6:210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koninklijke Philips Electronics N.V.</td>
<td>4:422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korea</td>
<td>see South Korea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Korean won</td>
<td>1:581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>krona, Swedish</td>
<td>1:267–269, 581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4th order autocorrelation, of time-series data</td>
<td>1:427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kyoto Protocol</td>
<td>3:256</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L</td>
<td>2:306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>labor</td>
<td>1:611–612, 654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in Cobb–Douglas production function</td>
<td>1:610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in growth accounting equation</td>
<td>1:613–614</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in production function</td>
<td>1:615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>quality of</td>
<td>1:623–624</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>regulations about</td>
<td>1:701</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sweatshop</td>
<td>3:207–208, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and total factor productivity</td>
<td>1:627–628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“labor augmenting” technical change</td>
<td>1:636n, 21, 642n, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>labor force</td>
<td>1:622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>average hours worked by</td>
<td>1:622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and labor supply</td>
<td>1:617</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>participation rate of</td>
<td>1:618–619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and steady state of growth equilibrium</td>
<td>1:640, 641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>labor supply</td>
<td>1:617–622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>average hours worked</td>
<td>1:622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>labor force participation</td>
<td>1:618–619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>net migration</td>
<td>1:620–621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>population growth</td>
<td>1:617–618</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La Charte de l’Expertise en Évaluation Immobilière</td>
<td>6:57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lack of control discounts</td>
<td>4:578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lack of marketability discounts</td>
<td>4:30, 579–580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ladbroke's</td>
<td>1:273–274</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lagged dependent variables</td>
<td>1:347–348, 365–366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lagged independent variables</td>
<td>1:414, 426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Landsbanki</td>
<td>1:574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>large-cap stocks</td>
<td>6:445–446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larsen &amp; Toubro Ltd.</td>
<td>4:73–75, 97, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>last-in, first-out (LIFO) valuation method</td>
<td>1:272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>balance sheet adjustments for</td>
<td>4:513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comparisons of companies using FIFO and</td>
<td>4:378, 407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on foreign currency financial statements</td>
<td>2:138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>latency</td>
<td>6:532–535</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Latin America</td>
<td>see also specific countries development strategies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>non-convergence traps</td>
<td>1:651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>real GDP growth and real GDP per capita</td>
<td>1:597–599</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>law(s). see also applicable law administrative</td>
<td>1:679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>banking</td>
<td>1:690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bankruptcy</td>
<td>1:690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>business</td>
<td>3:206–207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>civil</td>
<td>3:113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>common</td>
<td>3:113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>company</td>
<td>1:689</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>competition</td>
<td>1:690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>contract</td>
<td>1:689–690, 3:206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>distribution area</td>
<td>1:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>insolvency</td>
<td>1:690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>knowledge of (see Knowledge of the Law [Standard I(A)])</td>
<td>1:689</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>more strict law</td>
<td>1:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>procedural</td>
<td>1:681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>religious tenets as basis for</td>
<td>1:28–29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rule of law in developing countries</td>
<td>1:600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>securities</td>
<td>3:206, 298–299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>substantive</td>
<td>1:681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tax</td>
<td>1:690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tort</td>
<td>3:206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>law of one price</td>
<td>2:306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and arbitrage-free valuation</td>
<td>5:72–73, 294, 363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and method of comparables</td>
<td>4:368–369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and purchasing power parity</td>
<td>1:540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lay, Ken</td>
<td>2:121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>layering</td>
<td>6:540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>layer method</td>
<td>6:39–40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LBO model</td>
<td>6:146–148</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LBOs, see leveraged buyouts
leadership, ethical behavior and, 3:212, 216
leading dividend yield, 4:425
leading P/E, 4:222–233, 372
lead time, for real estate equity
investments, 6:15
leases
and due diligence for equity REITs, 6:90
gross, 6:19, 20, 92
income from existing, 6:41
for industrial properties, 6:20, 92
international, 6:56–57
for multi-family properties, 6:21, 92–93
net, 6:19, 20, 91, 93
for office properties, 6:19–20, 92
operating, 2:247
percentage, 6:20
renewal of, 6:41–42
for retail properties, 6:20–21, 91–92
and SPVs, 2:52–53
for storage facilities, 6:93
structure of, 6:87–89
for warehouse properties, 6:20
least common multiple of lives
approach, 3:39–40
leaving an employer, 1:106–107, 115
legal counsel, 1:26; 3:214
legal department, 1:211
legal environment, leverage in, 3:112–114
legal factors, as investor constraints, 6:259
legal lists of equity, 3:137
legal proceedings, risk information from, 2:255–259
legal restrictions
on dividend policy, 3:153
on takeovers, 3:290–291
legal risk, 3:257
legal system
of developing countries, 1:600
and framework of IOSCO, 1:689–690
and regulation of commerce, 1:691
legislative risk, 3:256–257
Lehman Brothers
collapse of, 1:698; 6:393, 397, 411, 427
historical estimation of default, 5:227–228
Leibowitz, Martin L., 4:71
lender of last resort financing, 1:699
lending
direct vs. indirect, 6:6
mortgage lending value, 6:24
Lenovo, 3:283
less strict (LS) countries, 1:24–25
letter of intent, 6:55
level, default-free yield curve, 6:411–413
level movement, yield curve, 5:47
level of service, disclosure of, 1:86
leveraged and buyouts, 6:141–142, 146–148
in capital structure decisions, 3:96–98
and cost of capital, 3:108
and dividend vs. share purchase
decision, 3:170–173
and FCFE/FCFF, 4:319
financial, 4:391n.26, 398; 6:141
homemade, 3:135n.9
and information ratio, 6:478
in international setting, 3:111–115
financial markets and banking sector, 3:113–115
institutional and legal environment, 3:112–114
macroeconomic environment, 3:114, 115
off-balance sheet, 3:301–304
and private real estate equity
investments, 6:16–17
and publicly traded real estate
securities, 6:82, 89, 90
and ROE, 4:243
leveraged buyouts (LBOs) and credit default swaps, 5:278–279
defined, 6:136
equity valuation for, 4:9
LBO model, 6:146–148
as private equity class, 6:137
share repurchases in, 3:293
valuation issues, 6:146
leveraged IRR, 6:63–64
leveraged recapitalization, 3:293
leverage index (LEVI), 2:211
leverage ratios, 2:303; 4:133; 6:350
liability(-ies)
in acquisition method, 2:38, 39
current exchange rate for, 2:131–133
disclosure of net pension, 2:93
with equity REITs, 6:86
financial, 2:39
investors, 6:254
limited, 3:225; 5:214
monetary, 2:131–133
net liability balance sheet exposure, 2:134
nonmonetary, 2:131
off-balance sheet, 4:407
pseudo, 6:254
liability risk, 3:258
liberty, 3:215
Libor. see London Interbank Offered Rate
Libor–OIS spread, 5:32–33
Libor/swap curve, 5:29
Libya, 6:194, 212
licensing, revenue from, 2:229–230
life cycle
commodity, 6:192–199
coffee, 6:198–199
energy, 6:193–195
grains, 6:197–198
industrial/precious metals, 6:195–196
livestock, 6:196–197
softs, 6:198–199
company’s stage in, 4:545
industry, 3:283–284
life insurance, 6:356
life insurance companies, 6:257
LIFO valuation method, see last-in, first-out valuation method
light crude oil, 6:188
limited liability, 3:225; 5:214
limited partnerships (LPs), 6:152–156
limits, on private placements, 1:159
Lin, S., 4:437n.58
Lindt, 4:151–153
linear association of variables, 1:257–258
linear regression
defined, 1:278
for historical estimation, 5:228
multiple, 1:320, 462
with one independent variable, 1:278–281, 297–300
see also multiple linear regression model
analysis of variance, 1:297–300
assumptions in, 1:281–283, 326–331
coefficient of determination, 1:287–289
hypothesis testing with, 1:289–297
bias in inflation forecasts, 1:295–297
company value and returns to
invested capital, 1:293–295
estimating beta of stock, 1:291–293
limitations, 1:303
with one independent variable, 1:278–281
prediction intervals, 1:300–303
regression with one independent
variable, 1:278–281, 297–300
standard error of estimate, 1:284–287
linear trend models (time-series analysis), 1:415–418
inflation and Consumer Price Index, 1:416–418
sales at Starbucks, 1:419–422
linear trends, 1:415
line costs, at WorldCom, 2:232
LinkedIn, 4:169
Lintner, John, 3:136, 156
LIQ factor, 4:83
liquefied natural gas (LNG), 6:189
liquidating dividends, 3:130, 153
liquidation, 3:316; 6:143, 150
liquidation value, 4:8
liquidity
asset, 6:258
bid–offer spread and, 1:518–519, 530
of commercial real estate, 6:449–450
illiquidity discounts, 4:30
as investor constraint, 6:258
marketability vs., 4:84
of private company stock, 4:546
of private equity investments, 6:140, 156
of real estate investments, 6:8, 10, 16, 85
of swap markets, 5:25
swap spreads for measuring, 5:29
Z-spread for measuring, 5:30
liquidity aggregation, 6:533, 537
liquidity and credit crisis, 6:407, 408
liquidity gap, 6:350
liquidity preference theory, 5:34
liquidity premiums, 5:34
liquidity requirements, investors’, 6:258
liquidity risk, 5:237; 6:258, 378
lira, Turkish, 2:141–143
litigation, 3:292; 4:548, 549
Litterman, Robert, 5:47
Livent, Inc., 4:21–22
Management Commentary (IFRS Practice Statement), 2:259
Index

and benefit of ethics to society, 1:12
perfect, 3:95, 135, 147
sustainability of, 1:12–13
commodity futures, 6:186, 201–221
futures returns, 6:209–221
market participants, 6:201–204
spot and futures pricing, 6:204–209
country equity, 6:471
covered calls for improving, 5:447
developed, 6:431
in developing vs. developed countries, 1:599–600
efficient, 6:173n.22
electricity, 1:508
emerging, 6:140, 429–430 (see also
developing countries)
capital flows, 1:556, 569–571
carry trade returns, 1:550
corporate governance and returns, 3:259
country spread model, 4:90
economic growth and price stability, 1:558
international Fisher effect, 1:545
private equity valuation, 6:140
sovereign credit risk, 6:429–430
for equity REITs, 6:82–84
fast, 5:470
financial, 1:599–600, 693–694
foreign exchange, 1:516–532
arbitrage constraints on spot
exchange rate quotes, 1:520–524
conventions in, 1:516–519
forward markets, 1:524–532
forward, 1:524–527
calculation of forward exchange
rates, 1:525–527
on commodities, 6:186
and covered interest rate parity, 1:526
forward exchange rate quotes,
1:527–530
mark-to-market values of forward
contracts, 1:528–532
imperfections in, 3:282
implied volatility in options trading
across, 5:418
implied volatility in options trading
within, 5:418
industrial, 1:569–571
leverage in, 3:113–115
perfect capital, 3:95, 135, 147
power from M&As, 3:279–280
regulation of, 1:687–689, 693–694
secondary, 6:149–151
securities, 1:687–689, 693–694
segmented, 4:72, 5:35
share repurchases in, 3:162
slow, 5:470
speed of, 5:470
spot, 6:186
swap
CDs, 5:256, 262–263
liquidity of, 5:25
market share, 4:111–112
Markets in Financial Instruments
Directive (MiFID), 6:204
market sustainability, ethics and,
1:12–13
market timing, 1:355–356; 6:252
market timing risk, 4:85; 6:297, 298
market-to-book ratio, 1:366n.65
market value
in analysis of long-term equity
investments, 2:297–299
of commercial real estate, 6:23–25
defined, 4:549
simulations with constraints on,
1:504
market value added (MVA), 4:485
market value of common equity (MVCE;
MV[Equity]), 4:90–91, 287
market value of debt (MVD; MV[Debt]),
4:90–91, 287
market value of invested capital (MVIC),
4:432, 568
Markit, 5:260, 261
Markowitz, Harry, 6:246, 274, 467
mark-to-market accounting, 6:349n.19,
see also fair value accounting
mark-to-market value, of forward
contracts, 1:528–532
Marsh, Paul, 4:89
Marshall, Alfred, 4:480
M&As. see mergers and acquisitions
Massachusetts, ESG risk exposures,
3:256
Massachusetts trust, 6:83
Masters, Blythe, 5:262n.13
material information, 1:57, 64
materiality, determining, 1:564, 67
material nonpublic information
adopting compliance procedures for,
1:60
analyst recommendations as, 1:65–66
Material Nonpublic Information
[Standard II(A)], 1:56–67
application of the standard, 1:63–67
compliance procedures, 1:60–63
achieving public dissemination, 1:60
adopting, 1:60
adopting disclosure procedures, 1:60–61
appropriate interdepartmental
communications, 1:61
communication to employees, 1:63
firewall elements, 1:61
issuing press releases, 1:61
personal trading limitations, 1:62
physical separation of departments,
1:61
preventing personnel overlap, 1:62
proprietary trading procedures, 1:63
record maintenance, 1:62
reporting systems, 1:62
guidance, 1:56–60
industry experts, 1:59–60
investment research reports, 1:60
material information defined, 1:57
mosaic theory, 1:58–59
nonpublic information defined, 1:58
social media, 1:59
text of, 1:16, 56
Mathonet, Pierre-Yves, 6:158n.10
matrix price estimates, 4:429n.56
mature growth phase, 4:226
maturity. see also yield to maturity
of forward exchange rates, 1:527n.8
and key rate durations, 3:136
and preferred habitat theory, 3:35–36
maturity structure, yield curve
volatilities, 5:50–51
Maximum Contaminant Level, 3:257–258
maximum drawdown, 6:353–354
maximum gain
for bear spreads, 5:461–462
for bull spreads, 5:460
for covered calls, 5:448, 449
for protective puts, 5:453
for spreads, 5:466
maximum loss
for bear spreads, 5:461
for bull spreads, 5:460
for covered calls, 5:448, 449
for protective puts, 5:453
for spreads, 5:466
MBOs. see management buyouts
MBBs. see mortgage-backed
securities
MD&A. see Management Discussion
and Analysis
mean
arithmetic, 4:60, 63–64, 446–447
in autoregressive models, 1:415
covariance-stationary series,
1:426
geometric, 4:60, 63–64
harmonic, 4:445–447
mean regression sum of squares (MSR),
1:333–334
mean reversion
in algorithmic and high-frequency
trading, 6:532
of autoregressive models, 1:430–431
in earnings, 2:222–223
of interest rates, 5:39–40
in Monte Carlo method of valuation,
5:98
mean squared error (MSE), 1:333–334,
348
“The Measurement and Application of
Market Participant Acquisition
Premiums” (Appraisal Foundation),
4:569n.34
measurement error, Fisher effect with,
1:367–368
Medco Containment Services, 3:277
medical device manufacturing, 4:168
meetings, of non-employee directors,
3:248
mega buyouts, 6:141–142, 150–151
MELA Sciences, 3:133
members, CFA. see Responsibilities as
a CFA Institute Member or CFA
Candidate [Standard of Professional
Conduct VII]
Membership Agreement, 1:23
membership status, CFA Institute, 1:171,
175
Mendocino Brewing Company, Inc.,
4:379
MEP. see management equity program
mergers and acquisitions (M&As), 3:273–330
about, 3:274–275
analysis, 3:299–314
bid evaluation, 3:310–314
target company valuation, 3:299–310
benefits of, 3:314–315
classifications, 3:276–277
and convertible bonds, 5:168
and corporate restructuring, 3:315–316
definitions, 3:276
equity valuation for, 4:9
financial report quality in, 2:204–205
Guidant–Boston Scientific merger, 3:274–275
history of, 3:277–278
motives, 3:278–284
bootstrapping earnings, 3:280–281
capability and resource acquisition, 3:280
cross-border, 3:282–283
diversification, 3:280
growth, 3:279
hidden value, 3:282
and industry life cycle, 3:283–284
market power, 3:279–280
personal incentives of managers, 3:281
synergy, 3:279
tax considerations, 3:282
other business combinations vs., 2:35
practice problems, 3:319–326
regulation, 3:295–299
antitrust regulations, 3:295–298
securities laws, 3:298–299
short-term stock return performance in, 1:339–340
solutions to problems, 3:327–330
takeovers, 3:289–289
Engelhard Corporation, 3:294–295
post-merger defense mechanisms, 3:292–294
pre-merger defense mechanisms, 3:289–292
transaction characteristics, 3:284–289
form of acquisition, 3:284–285
method of payment, 3:286–287
mind-set of management, 3:287–289

Merrill Lynch Institutional Factor Survey. see BofA Merrill Lynch Institutional Factor Survey
Merton, Robert, 5:388; 6:246
Metallgesellschaft AG, 6:212
metals, 6:212. see also industrial (base) metals; precious metals
method based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:369–370. see also forecasted fundamentals-based valuation
method of comparables, 4:367–369. see also comparables-based valuation
market-based valuation with, 4:367–369
in relative valuation models, 4:25, 26
Metrick, Andrew, 6:145n.a
Mexican peso crisis (1994), 1:570; 5:204
currency code, 1:581
and Swiss franc, 1:518
Mexico age distribution, 1:619
average hours worked, 1:622
convergence with advanced countries, 1:658
economic growth, 1:630
exports and foreign direct investment in, 1:657
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labour and total factor productivity, 1:627
labour force participation rate, 1:619, 621
labor supply, 1:617
natural resources, 1:616
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
population growth, 1:618
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653
sovereign credit risk, 6:429
Meyer, Thomas, 6:158n.10
mezzanine financing, 6:137
Michelin, 4:388
Microsoft Corporation bundling of software products, 1:692; 3:209
cannibalization factor of tablet computers, 4:153–163
dividends, 3:144, 145, 160
initial public offering, 3:199–200
NTM P/E, 4:380–381
required return on shares, 4:56–57, 81–83
Microsoft Excel, 3:36
MicroStrategy, Inc., 2:228–230
mid-cap stocks, 6:228–230
Middle East. see also specific countries
natural resources, 1:615
real GDP growth and real GDP per capita, 1:597, 599
Middlesex Water Company, 4:213–216
MiFID. see Markets in Financial Instruments Directive
migration, net, 1:620–621
Miller, M., 6:141n.2
Miller, Merton, 3:94. see also Modigliani and Miller theory
mimicking, costs of, 3:142
minimum lot allocations, 1:88–89
minimum rent, for retail properties, 6:20
minimum value, convertible bond, 5:169–170
Ministry of Land, Infrastructure, Transport and Tourism, 6:57
minority interest, 4:829n.54
misconduct [Standard I(D)], 1:53–56
OPEC [Organization of the Petroleum Exporting Countries], 5:297–300
plagiarism, 1:53–54
text of, 1:116, 53
mispricing, 4:7–8
misreporting, likelihood of, 2:210–213
Beneish model, 2:210–213
limitations of quantitative models, 2:213
variables for detecting misstatement, 2:213
misrepresentation avoiding, 1:52
potential, 1:49
misrepresentation [Standard I(C)], 1:43–53
application of the standard, 1:48–53
compliance procedures, 1:46–47
factual presentations, 1:46–47
maintaining webpages, 1:47
plagiarism policy, 1:47
qualification summary, 1:47
verifying outside information, 1:47
guidance, 1:43–46
impact on investment practice, 1:44
omissions, 1:45
performance reporting, 1:44–45
plagiarism, 1:45–46
social media, 1:45
work completed for employer, 1:46
text of, 1:16, 43
misstatement, variables for detecting, 2:213
Mitchell Hutchins Asset Management, 1:249–250
mixed offering, 3:286
mixed-use developments, 6:11
MNCs. see multinational corporations
Mobil, 3:276
model(s) defined, 6:314
manipulating inputs for, 1:72
in quantitatively oriented research, 1:128–129
specification of, 1:355–368
and functional form, 1:356–364
principles of, 1:355–356
testing, for autoregressive model, 1:428–430
and time-series, 1:365–368
for time-series analysis, 1:467
understanding technical aspects of, 1:136–137
Model Request for Proposal, 1:129
modern portfolio theory (MPT) and active portfolio management, 6:467–468
and multifactor models, 6:246
modified accelerated cost recovery system (MACRS), 3:32–34
modified country spread model, 6:140n.1
modified duration, 5:149, 4:35n.2
modified Goldman model, 6:140n.1
Modified Jones Model, 2:218
Modigliani, Franco, 3:94; 6:141n.2
Modigliani and Miller theory market value and capital structure in, 1:311
and optimal capital structure, 1:316
perfect capital market assumptions for, 3:135, 147
and private equity returns, 6:141–142
Proposition I with taxes, 3:98–101
without taxes, 3:94–96
Proposition II with taxes, 3:99–103
without taxes, 3:96–98
and regulatory impact on funding costs, 6:199
multinational operations, 2:115–189
and antitrust regulations, 3:296
disclosures, 2:172–176
foreign exchange risk, 2:175–176
sales growth, 2:172–175
effective tax rate, 2:169–172
foreign currency financial statements, 2:129–169
analytical issues, 2:146–158
balance sheet exposures under
temporal method, 2:149–152
companies with multiple translation
methods for, 2:162–163
disclosure of translation methods, 2:163–169
translation in hyperinflationary
economy, 2:158–162
translation methods, 2:134–146
translation of concepts, 2:130–134
foreign currency transactions, 2:117–129
analytical issues, 2:121–124
disclosures of gains and losses, 2:124–129
and foreign exchange risk, 2:118–121
with intervening balance sheet dates, 2:119–121
with settlement before balance sheet
date, 2:118–119
practice problems, 2:180–186
solutions to problems, 2:187–189
and transactions that cross national
borders, 2:116

multiple period binomial model, 5:363, 387
multiple period forecasts, autoregressive
models for, 1:431–434
multiple coefficient of determination
(multiple $R^2$), 1:324
multiple-element contracts, 2:228–230
multiple IRR problem, for capital
projects, 3:22–24
multiple linear regression, 1:320, 462
multiple linear regression model, 1:320–343
adjusted $R^2$, 1:335–336
assumptions of, 1:326–331
for bid–ask spread, 1:321–325
defined, 1:321
explaining returns with, 1:329–331
explaining valuations of multinational
 corporations with, 1:327–329
hypothesis testing with, 1:331–335
predicting dependent variable, 1:331–333
predicting multinational corporation’s
Tobin’s $q$ with, 1:332
multiple $R^2$, see multiple coefficient of
determination
multiples, fund performance and, 6:159–160
multistage dividend discount models, 4:226–240
H-model, 4:230–232
for non-dividend-paying companies, 4:229–230
spreadsheet modeling, 4:237–238
three-stage model, 4:232–237
with declining growth rates, 4:233–236
with distinct stages, 4:232–233
two-stage dividend discount model, 4:226–229
and P/E model, 4:228–229
valuing stock with, 4:226–228
multistage residual income model, 4:495–500
multistage time horizons, 6:259
Mundell–Fleming model, 1:561–563, 566–567
municipal bonds, tax-exempt, 5:122
munis. see tax-exempt municipal bonds
mutual funds, money market, 1:696–697
mutually exclusive projects, 3:10, 39–40
MV(Debt). see market value of debt
MV(Equity). see market value of
common equity
MVA. see market value added
MVA. see marginal VaR
MVCE. see market value of common
equity
MVĐ. see market value of debt
MVIC. see market value of invested
capital
N
NAFTA. see North American Free Trade
Agreement
naked call options, 5:445n.18
naked default credit swap, 5:273–274
deposited naked puts, see cash-secured puts
names, fictitious, 1:176
Nardelli, Bob, 3:204
NAREIT. see National Association of Real Estate Investment
Trusts
NASD. see National Association of
Securities Dealers
NASDAQ. see National Association of
Securities Dealers Automated
Quotations
NASDAQ Global Select Market
(NASDAQ-GS), 4:56n.5
National Association of Certified
Valuation Analysts, 4:548n.9
National Association of Real Estate
Investment Trusts (NAREIT), 6:14
National Association of Securities
Dealers (NASD), 1:210
National Association of Securities
Dealers Automated Quotations
(NASDAQ), 1:321–325, 357–362
national borders, transactions that cross, 2:116
National Council of Real Estate
Investment Fiduciaries (NCREIF), 6:59
National Futures Association (NFA), 6:204
National Income and Product Accounts
(NIPA), 1:605
Nationally Recognized Statistical Rating
Organizations, 3:109
National Oilwell Varco Inc., 4:14
natural breakpoint, retail property, 6:20
natural gas, 6:189
natural logarithm, converting, 1:324
natural resources, economic growth and, 1:615–617
nature of employment, 1:108–109
Nautica Enterprises, 2:244–246
NAV. see net asset value
NAVPS. see net asset value per share
NCC. see net noncash charges
NCREIF. see National Council of Real
Estate Investment Fiduciaries
NCREIF Property Index, 6:13, 14, 58
negative book value, for equity, 1:504
negative earnings, trailing P/E with, 4:379
negative growth, dividend with, 4:217
negative serial correlation, 1:348n.46, 349, 350n.49
neglected company effect, 1:377
negotiation, for share repurchases, 3:162–163, 169
neoclassical model of economic growth, 1:635–647
adjusting, for an open economy, 1:654–655
comparative statics and transitional
growth, 1:644–646
endogenous growth theory vs., 1:649–650
extensions of, 1:646–647
implications of, 1:642–643
steady state rate of growth, 1:636–642
and capital deepening, 1:637
in China, Japan, and Ireland, 1:637–638
as equilibrium, 1:638–641
impact of parameters on, 1:639–641
Nestlé S.A.
foreign subsidiaries of, 2:116
inflation and input costs, 4:151–153
long-term equity investment case
study, 2:271–300
Net App. 4:432–433
net asset balance sheet exposure, 2:134
net asset value (NAV)
calculation of, 6:102
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc.
case study, 6:120–121
of equity REITs, 6:88
observations on, 6:103
in private equity valuation, 6:158–159
net asset value approach, 6:97–103
and accounting for investment
properties, 6:98–99
application of NAVPS, 6:101–103
calculation of NAVPS, 6:99–101
net asset value per share (NAVPS)
application of, 6:101–103
as benchmark, 6:97–98
calculation of, 6:99–101
and calculation of NAV, 6:102
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc case
study, 6:120–121
premiums on, 6:103
for publicly traded real estate
securities, 6:99–103
as relative valuation tool, 6:102–103
Netherlands
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
exports, 2:116
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
GDP growth rate, 4:212
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
natural resources, 1:616
OEC Principles, 3:252n.18
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:281
yield spread on government bonds, 6:240n.25
net income (NI)
adjusting, 4:302–306
in capital budgeting, 3:56
and FCFE, 4:302–306
on foreign currency financial statements, 2:168–169
mistakes in forecasting free cash flow with, 4:316–317
operating cash flow and, 2:218–222
and other comprehensive income, 2:208–209
and two-stage model for free cash flows, 4:326–328
net internal rate of return, 6:160
net leases
for health care facilities, 6:93
for office properties, 6:19, 20
for shopping centers, 6:91
net liability balance sheet exposure, 2:134
net migration, economic growth and, 1:620–621
net noncash charges (NCC), 3:303
net operating income (NOI)
and capital expenditures, 6:43
capitalization of, 6:99–100
defined, 6:28
and FFO/AFFO, 6:105
and functional obsolescence, 6:48
in income approach to real estate valuation, 6:27–33
level, 6:36
stabilized, 6:31–32
net operating profit less adjusted taxes (NOPAT), 3:302–303; 4:133
net present value (NPV), 3:10–11, 17–22
capital projects with real options, 3:53
defined, 3:10
NPV profile, 3:17–18
ranking conflicts between IRR and, 3:18–22
and stock prices, 3:26–27
net profit margin, 2:247
net profit margin spread, 2:282
net regulatory burden, 1:694–695
net rent, 6:91
Netscape, 3:209
network externalities, ICT capital and, 1:624–625
network neutrality, regulation and, 1:697
neutral policy rate, 6:403, 405
new entrants
in beer markets, 4:138, 139
in cognac industry, 4:171
and financial forecasting, 4:137–139
in industry structure, 4:12
Newey–West method of adjusting standard errors, 1:350–351
new firms, starting, 1:112
new-issue DRPs, 3:128
New Jersey, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
new media, retention of information on, 1:437
Newmont Mining, 4:96, 101
new products and services, cost-benefit analysis for, 3:7
news, algorithmic trading on, 6:534
new space, RETIs and, 6:94
New York, New York, 1:518, 519
New York Mercantile Exchange (NYMEX), 6:205
New York State, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
New York Stock Exchange (NYSE)
executive compensation, 3:239
heteroskedasticity and CAPM for stocks on, 1:343
independence requirements, 3:246–247
and Regulation National Market System, 1:696
Research Objectivity Standards vs. rules of, 1:210
New York Times, 4:168
New Zealand
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499–501
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
common law, 3:113
dividend imputation tax system, 3:151
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
natural resources, 1:616
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 652, 654
Royal & Sun Alliance Group, 3:143
New Zealand dollar, 1:581
two month price-to-earnings ratio (NTM P/E), 4:380–381
NFA. see National Futures Association
NI. see net income
Nickles, Craig, 6:161
Nigeria
claims against Shell Oil Company in, 2:256
energy markets, 6:194
natural resources, 1:615, 616
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653, 654
toxic waste dumping in, 3:214
Nijman, Theo E., 6:210
Nile, 3:207–208, 210, 211
Nikkei 225 Index, 3:126
NIPAs. see National Income and Product Accounts
Nissim, Doron, 2:222
no arbitrage, principle of, 5:76–77
no-arbitrage approach to options valuation, 5:362–363, 387
no-arbitrage approach to pricing and valuation, see arbitrage-free valuation, 6:81
no arbitrage condition, portfolio returns for, 6:278–280
no-arbitrage forwards, 5:297–307
carry arbitrage model with underlying cash flows, 5:297–304
cash flows for financed position in underlying, 5:298–299
cash flows for financed position in underlying combined with forward contract, 5:299–300
cash flows related to carrying underlying, 5:297–298
cash flows with forward market price too high, 5:300–301
cash flows with forward market price too low, 5:301–302
value of long forward position, 5:303–304
carry arbitrage model with underlying cash flows, 5:304–307
no-arbitrage single-period binomial model, 5:365–370
BSM vs., 5:392–393
for call options, 5:366–369
for put options, 5:369–370
no-arbitrage two-period binomial model, 5:373–377
for American-style options, 5:376–377
for European-style options, 5:373–376
noblesse oblige, 3:209
nodes
of binomial interest rate trees, 5:85–88
in binomial option valuation model, 5:365
no-fault divorce, for private equity funds, 6:156
growth company, 4:220–221
growth value per share, 4:221
NOL. see net operating income
no IRR problem, for capital projects, 3:24–25
noise, in transaction-based real estate indexes, 6:61
Nokia Corporation
clean surplus violations, 4:506, 507
foreign exchange risk management, 2:129
long-term forecasts, 4:168
statement of changes in stockholder equity, 4:507
nominal cash flows, inflation and, 3:38
nominal coupon-paying bonds, default-free, 6:398–421
conventional government bonds, 6:406–409
influences on short-term default-free interest rates, 6:405
pricing formula, 6:398–399
short-term nominal interest rates and business cycles, 6:399
T-bill rates and business cycles, 6:400–405
yield curves and business cycles, 6:409–421
nominal discount rate, 4:92
nominal GDP, 1:465; 4:212
nominal interest rates
and Fisher effect, 1:543–544
and inflation, 1:344–345
short-term, 6:399
nominal yield spread, 1:558
nominating committee, board of directors, 3:238–239
noncallable fixed-rate perpetual preferred stock, 4:216–217
noncash charges
and FCFE, 4:290, 306–307
and forecasting free cash flow, 4:295–301
noncash consideration, 4:572
non-cash rents, 6:100
noncompete agreements and clauses, 1:107; 6:143
noncontrolling business interests, 2:43–46
Noncontrolling Interests in Consolidated Financial Statements (SFAS 160), 2:8
nonconventional cash flow, 3:9
non-convergence trap, 1:651
noncorrection of known errors, 1:48
non-cyclical equities
business cycle and earnings for, 6:438–440
equity premiums for, 6:446–447
non-cyclical investments, 6:437
non-discretionary accruals, 2:218
non-dividend-paying companies, DDM for, 4:229–230
non-dividend paying stock, valuing, 4:229–230
nonearning assets, 4:429
non-employee directors, 3:248, 249
nonfinancial assets, 2:410
nonfinancial measurements, enterprise value for, 4:434–435
non-ICT capital, 1:615, 625
non-investment-grade bonds (high yield bonds), 1:271; 5:210
nonlinearity (nonlinear relation)
of functional form, 1:358–362
of variables, 1:262–263
nonmonetary assets, 2:131
nonmonetary liabilities, 2:131
nonoperating assets, 4:337, 551
non-operating expenses
modeling of, 4:126–131
on pro forma income statements, 4:176–177
nonoperating gains, 4:516–517
nonoperating income, reclassifying components of, 2:95–97
nonpublic companies, beta for, 4:77–79
nonpublic information
acting on, 1:63, 66
analyst recommendations as, 1:65–66
controlling, 1:64
defined, 1:58
material (see Material Nonpublic Information [Standard II(A)])
standards for priority of transactions with, 1:158
non-recurring earnings, 2:214–216
non-recurring items, 4:374–376, 516–517
non-renewable resources, 1:615
non-residential properties, 6:11
non-standard forward dates, points for, 1:628
nonstationarity
in historical equity risk premium estimates, 4:60
of time series, 1:368
unit root test of, 1:443–447
non-stationary probability distributions, 1:505
non-traded assets, 4:76–79
NOPLAT. see net operating profit less adjusted taxes
normal backwardation, 6:209–210, 216
normal distribution
BSM model and, 5:388, 391
cumulative probabilities for, 1:711–712
normal EPS. see normalized earnings per share
normal assumption, for linear regression model, 1:283n.25
normalized earnings, 4:164, 551–552
normalized earnings per share (normal EPS), 4:376–377
normalized operating income, 4:129
normalized P/Es, 4:373
normalized revenue, 4:164–169
Nortel Inversora S.A., 2:21–22
North America
analysis of revenue, 4:109, 110
CDS products, 5:260
corporate governance failures, 3:222
Gordon growth model, 4:68
gain production, 6:197
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
regulatory code overhaul, 3:242
North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), 1:658
Norway
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63, 65:39n.22
OECD Principles, 4:252n.18
share repurchases, 3:161
no securities laws (NS) countries, 1:24–25
notes, US Treasury, 5:31–32
Notes to Financial Statements
disclosure of translation methods in, 2:164
information about risk in, 2:250–251, 254–259
of Royal Dutch Shell, 2:255–259
notification changes to investment process, 1:142–144
client bonus compensation, 1:116–117
Code and Standards, 1:114 of errors, 1:144
fund mandate changes, 1:142 of inability to timely file, 2:262
known violations, 1:27
outside compensation, 1:117 of risks/limitations, 1:145–146
notional amount for CDS, 5:256–257
for currency options, 5:396
in currency swaps, 5:36n.6
for Libor spot market, 5:311
for swaps, 5:332n.21, 336
in valuation of interest rate options, 5:401
notional value, in interest rate swaps, 5:435
Novartis, 3:143
Novo Nordisk, 4:109–114
n-period moving average, 1:448–450
NPV. see net present value
NPV profile, 3:17–18
NS countries, see no securities laws countries
NTM P/E. see next twelve month price-to-earnings ratio
null hypothesis, 1:274–275, 279n.14, 333
NYMEX. see New York Mercantile Exchange
NYSE. see New York Stock Exchange
O
OAS. see option-adjusted spread objectives
active managers’, 6:290
investment changes in, 1:249–250
establishing, 1:77
in IPPs, 1:93, 148
return objective, 6:255–257
risk objective, 6:253–255
for investors, 6:247, 253–257
objectivity, 1:3. see also Independence and Objectivity [Standard I(B)];
Research Objectivity Standards
obligations, rights and, 3:214
obsolescence, 6:47–48
Occidental Petroleum, 4:25
Occupational Safety and health Administration (OSHA), 4:17
OCF. see operating cash flow
OCL. see other comprehensive income
OECD. see Organisation for Economic Co-Operation and Development
off-balance sheet financing, 4:19
off-balance sheet leverage from operating leases case study, 2:301–304
conclusions and recommendations, 2:304
data analysis, 2:302–304
data collection, 2:301
data processing, 2:302
follow-up, 2:304
purpose for analysis, 2:301
off-balance sheet liabilities, 4:407
off-balance sheet obligations, 2:247
offer price, 1:517, 520–524
office industry cycle, 6:92
office properties, 6:11, 19–20
office real estate investment trusts, 6:91, 92, 94, 95
offsetting forward positions, 1:529n.10, 530
off-the-run series, 5:261
Ohio, 3:291
Ohio Art Company, 3:210
oil prices, moving average for, 1:449–450
oil refining, 6:222–223. see also crude oil
OIS rate. see overnight indexed swap rate
OLS. see ordinary least squares
omissions, 1:45
one-factor APT model, 6:277–278
one-factor term structure models, 5:39

Index
Index

one-period binomial model, 5:365–372
for call options, 5:366–371
expectations approach in, 5:370–372
no-arbitrage approach in, 5:365–370
for put options, 5:369–370, 372
one price, law of
and arbitrage-free valuation, 5:72–73, 294, 363
and method of comparables, 4:368–369
and purchasing power parity, 1:540
one-sided durations, 5:154–155
one-tailed tests, 1:334.n.22
one-time opportunities (private equity class), 6:137
120/20 long–short strategy, 6:497
Oniva.com, 1:204
on-the-job consumption, 3:204
“on the run” bonds, 5:14
on-the-run series, 261
497
operating cash flow (OCF)
operating expenses, in advanced DCF,
operating choices, reporting quality and,
operating risk, 3:222
operations. see also multinational operations
adjusted funds from
in Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc. case study, 6:115
growth in, 6:104
P/AFFO multiple, 6:103–104, 108–109
cash flow from operations, 4:204.n.10
adjusting, 4:301–306, 314–315
FCFE from, 4:301–306
FCFF from, 4:293–295, 301–306
and free cash flow, 1:362–364
free cash flow vs., 4:285
and net income, 1:272–273
and price to cash flow, 4:420, 422
funds from
in Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc. case study, 6:115, 118
growth in, 6:104–105
in real estate valuation, 6:104–108
price-to-adjusted funds from advantages and drawbacks,
6:108–109
in valuation of REIT stocks, 6:103–104
price-to-funds from advantages and drawbacks, 6:108–109
in valuation of REIT stocks, 6:103–104
opinions
about CFA Program or Institute, 1:166
auditor’s, 2:250–254
of credit rating agency, 1:33–34
facts in reports vs., 1:140
fairness, 4:10
group research, 1:132
integrity of, 1:35
providing, as facts, 1:141
opportunistic exploitation of value chain members, 3:209–210
opportunity costs
of capital projects, 3:57
and capital rationing, 3:42
defined, 3:9; 4:205
of funds, 3:9
opportunity lists, 4:416
optimal capital structure, 3:106
optimal expected active return, 6:488–489
optimal portfolio, risk and return in, 6:478–483
option-adjusted spread (OAS)
about, 5:144–145
in history of bond analytics, 5:178
and interest rate volatility, 5:145–147
option combinations, strategies using, 5:459, 467–469
option delta, 5:406–409
option-free bonds. see also straight bonds
default-free bonds, 5:126–127
effective convexity of, 5:158
key rate durations of, 5:155–156
valuation
with binomial interest rate trees, 5:93–95
default-free bonds, 5:126–127
with spot rates, 5:79–80
Z-spread for, 5:144
option gamma, 5:409–412
option pools, in venture capital method, 6:169
option premiums, exercise and time value in, 5:446
option pricing models, for capital projects, 3:83
options (options contracts). see also bonds with embedded options;
specific types, e.g.: call options
consequences of exercising, 5:469
optimal exercise of, 5:129
and parametric method of VaR estimation, 6:323
sensitivity risk measures, 6:336–338
value of callable/puttable bonds and straight bonds vs., 5:125–126
option spreads, 5:459–467
bear, 5:459, 461–462
bull, 5:459–465
calendar, 5:466–467, 478
refining, 5:462–465
risk with, 5:466
options prices, volatility and, 5:471–472
options trading, implied volatility in, 5:417–419
options valuation
binomial model, 5:364–387
about, 5:364–365
interest rate options, 5:385–387
multiperiod model, 5:387
one-period model, 5:365–372
two-period model, 5:372–384
Black model, 5:398–405
for call options, 5:390–395
for put options, 5:390, 392–395
for swaptions, 5:403–405
Black–Scholes–Merton model, 5:387–397
assumptions, 5:363, 388–390
binomial model vs., 5:392
for call options, 5:390–395
with carry benefits, 5:365, 394
for currency options, 5:396–397
history, 5:388
and normal distribution, 5:391
for put options, 5:390, 392–395
stock and bond components of, 5:391, 393–394
stock options, 5:395–396
for stocks, 5:390
options valuation (continued)
Greek, 5:406–415
delta, 5:406–409
gamma, 5:409–412
rho, 5:414–415
theta, 5:412–413
vega, 5:413–414
implied volatility, 5:415–419
and BSM model, 5:415–416
in option trading, 5:417–419
variability in, 5:416
and volatility indexes, 5:416–417
no-arbitrage approach to valuation, 5:362–363
option theta, 5:412–413
Oracle Corporation, 3:141–142
orderly liquidation value, 4:8
ordinal ranking, of credit scores, 5:207
ordinary least squares (OLS), 1:326n.10
for autoregressive models, 1:427
and model specification, 1:355
and serial correlation, 1:348
Oregon, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
organic growth, 3:279
Organisation for Economic Co-Operation and Development (OECD)
estimates of potential GDP, 1:606
labor projections, 1:620
Principles of Corporate Governance, 3:252–256
productivity studies, 1:601
organizational culture, 3:211, 216
Osaka Dojima Commodity Exchange, 6:203
OSHA. see Occupational Safety and health Administration
OTC contracts. see over the counter contracts
OTC market. see over-the-counter market
other comprehensive income (OCI) accumulated, 4:509
as dirty surplus item, 4:493n.12
fair value through, 2:20–22
and net income, 2:208–209
and periodic pension cost, 2:78–79, 94
and residual income, 4:509–513
other post-employment benefits (OPB), 2:74, 75
outcomes (simulation), 1:499, 505
outliers, 1:263–265, 4:446
out-of-date information, 1:52–53
out-of-sample forecast errors, 1:434
out of sample testing, model specification and, 1:356
out-of-the-money options, 3:240
output, per capita, 1:611
output gap, 6:403
output-to-capital ratio, 1:637, 638, 641, 642
outright forward contracts, 1:524
outside compensation, 1:117
outside information, verifying, 1:47
outside organizations, referral arrangements with, 1:164
outside parties, referral arrangements and, 1:162–164
outward-oriented development strategies, 1:656, 657
overall market multiple, for P/E, 4:393–397
overfunding, 6:354
overhead costs, 3:56; 4:120
overnight indexed swap (OIS) rate, 5:32–33, 313n.11
overspending, on capital projects, 3:57
over the counter (OTC) contracts, 6:201
over-the-counter (OTC) market, 5:438
ownership
beneficial, 1:158, 159
of completed prior work, 1:111
of firm’s records, 1:147, 148
of real estate, 66
stock, 1:151–153
ownership fraction, for venture capital, 6:167
P Packard, David, 3:211
Pac-Man defense, 3:293
P/ AFFO. see price-to-adjusted funds from operations
paid in capital (PIC), 6:160, 163
PaineWebber Short-Term US Government Income Fund, 1:249
painting the tape, 6:540
pair trades, 4:25; 6:532, 533
pairwise correlations, in multifactorial analysis, 1:352
Pakistan equity REITs, 6:83
natural resources, 1:616
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 653
Pan Asia Index, 3:142–143
panel data, regression analysis of, 1:278n.15
parameters
stability of, 1:303
for statistical distributions, 1:498
parametric method of VaR estimation, 6:320–323
and extreme events, 6:331
historical simulation method vs., 6:325–326
par curve
benchmark, 5:81–82
in bootstrapping, 5:15
defined, 5:14
and swap curve, 5:25
parent orders, 6:331
parent’s presentation currency as functional currency method, 2:137–140
Pareto optimal, 1:681–682
pari passu (term), 5:255
parity. see interest rate parity;
purchasing power parity (PPP)
parity value, convertible bond, 5:169
Parmalat, 3:206, 229, 242
par rates, 5:126, 156
parsimonious models, 1:356
par swaps, 5:25
partial durations, 5:155; see also key rate duration
partial elasticity, of dependent variable, 1:359
partial equilibrium model, 5:44
partial fills, 1:85
partial regression coefficients, 1:325
partial slope coefficients, 1:325
partnerships
general vs. limited, 6:152–156
other forms of business vs., 3:225
umbrella partnerships (REITs), 6:84, 88
Pascal’s Triangle, 5:95–96
passing exams in consecutive years, 1:174–175
passing rent, 6:37
passive investments, in financial assets, 2:10–11
passive investment strategy, 6:249
passive management, 6:296
Pastor–Stambaugh model (PSM), 4:83–84
path-dependent cash flows, securities with, 5:98–99
path-dependent options, 5:364
pathwise valuation, 5:95–98
pay, CEO, 3:204–205. see also
compensation
payback period, 3:13–15
payer swaptions, 5:403, 404
payment method
advanced settle, 5:312, 313, 400
for M&As, 3:286–287
settled in arrears, 5:312, 313, 400
payments. see also balance of payments
flows
balloon, 6:62
discounted lease, 2:302–303
present value of CDS and stream of, 5:269
share-based, 4:10
structure of, for CDSs, 5:255
upfront, 5:257–258, 267, 269–270
payout amount, 5:259–260
payout policies, 3:155–161
constant dividend payout ratio policy, 3:155, 157–158
defined, 3:126
global trends, 3:177–178
residual dividend policy, 3:159–161
stable dividend policy, 3:155–157
payout ratios
for credit default swaps, 5:259–260
dividend
defined, 3:129
and dividend safety, 3:179–183; 4:427
and FFO/FFO, 6:115
global trends in, 3:177–178
equity REIT vs. REOC, 6:87
pay-to-play scandals, 1:34
P/B. see price to book value
PBO. see projected benefit obligation
residual dividend
P/L see principal components analysis
PCAOB. see Public Company Accounting Oversight Board
P/CF. see price to cash flow
PCP. see Professional Conduct Program
P/D. see price to dividends
P/E. see price to earnings ratio
pecking order theory, 3:105
peer-company multiples, P/E, 4:389–393
PEG ratio, 4:391
P/E median, 4:397
Penman, Stephen H., 2:222
Pennsylvania, 3:256, 291

Index
Index

pension funds
market risk management, 6:354–355
private equity from, 6:155
risk budgeting, 6:359
pension obligations, 2:75–76
accumulated benefit, 2:75n.5
for automobile manufacturers, 2:89–90
for individual employees, 2:82–85
measurement of, 2:75–76
present value of defined benefit, 2:75–76
projected benefit, 2:75–76
vested benefit, 2:75n.5
pension plans
defined-benefit, 2:77–81
balance sheet presentation, 2:77–78
characteristics, 2:75
defined, 2:73, 6:245n.2
obligations, 2:75–76, 82–85
periodic pension cost, 2:78–81
return requirements and risk
tolerance of, 6:257
risk measures of, 6:354
defined-contribution
characteristics, 2:75
defined, 2:73
financial statement reporting for, 2:77
return requirements and risk
tolerance of, 6:257
disclosure of net pension liabilities/ assets, 2:93
obligation for individual employee, 2:82–85
Peepco Holdings, 4:427
per capita output, capital deepening and,
1:611
percentage leases, for retail properties, 6:20
perfect capital markets, 3:95, 135, 147
perfect collinearity, 1:327n.14, 351–352
performance
corporate
and CEO pay, 3:204–205
and stakeholders, 3:198–202
of private equity funds, 6:159–161, 164
of real estate portfolios, 6:23
performance appraisal, 6:252
performance attribution, 1:100; 6:286
performance calculation, 1:98–99
methodology disclosure, 1:100–101
using selected accounts, 1:100
performance evaluation
autoregressive models for time-series
analysis, 1:434–436
benchmarks for, 1:93
objectivity of, 1:33
of portfolio managers, 1:266–267
for portfolios, 6:252
performance fees, 6:157
performance goals, unethical behavior to
meet, 3:211
performance presentation, 1:99–100
Performance Presentation
[Standard III(D)], 1:97–101
application of the standard, 1:98–101
compliance procedures, 1:98
guidance, 1:97–98
text of, 1:17, 97
performance reporting, 1:44–45
periodic pension costs
and actuarial gains/losses, 2:79
for DB pension plans, 2:78–81
on income statements, 2:94–97
in other comprehensive income,
2:78–79, 94
total, 2:94
Pemra, 6:136
perpetual preferred stock, 4:216–217
perpetuities
defined, 4:216
residual income model for valuing,
4:500–502
perpetuity calculations, long-term
forecast, 4:168
perquisites, 3:239–240
Perry, S., 6:155n.8
per-share residual income forecasts, 4:486–487
persistence
earnings, 2:217–222, 4:374
income, 4:499
personal actions, 1:55
personal computer industry, 4:153–163
personal ethics, 3:211, 215–216
personal incentives, for M&As, 3:281
Personal Investments and Trading (CFA
Institute ROS 7.0), 1:214, 218
personal investments and trading (term), 1:212
personal trading
and conflict of interest, 1:155
disclosure of, 1:160, 161
limitations on, 1:62
and market manipulation, 1:69–70
priority of transactions for, 1:157
personal-use assets, 4:552
personnel
preventing overlap of, 1:62
privity to recommendation, 1:84
reporting requirements for, 1:159–160
Peru
natural resources, 1:617
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653, 654
peso, Mexican
currency code, 1:581
Mexican peso crisis (1994), 1:564, 570
and Swiss franc, 1:518
pet projects, 3:8, 56
Petroleo Brasileiro (Petrobras), 4:225, 322–323
petroleum, see crude oil
Petropil, 4:137
P/FFO, see price-to-funds from operations
Pfizer, 3:204–205
Philippines
natural resources, 1:616
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 653, 654
physical capital
and convergence in open economy,
1:654, 655
and economic growth, 1:523–625
physical delivery, 6:206–207
physical deterioration, 6:46–48
physical settlement, 5:259
Pl. see profitability index
P/FC, see paid in capital
PIMCO Total Return Fund, 6:472–473
pips, in foreign exchange market, 1:518
placement fees, 6:157
plagiarism, 1:49–51
and misrepresentation, 1:45–46
policies on, 1:47
planning step (portfolio management), 6:247–250
capital market expectations, 6:250
investment policy statements, 6:247,
249–250
investor objectives and constraints, 6:247
strategic asset allocation, 6:250
P&L statements, see income statements
PME, see Public Market Equivalent
point estimates, 1:503
points, of forward exchange rate quotes,
1:527–528
poison pills, 3:250, 290
poison puts, 3:290
Poland, 3:252n.18; 6:59n.22
policy rates
and business cycles, 6:401–402
Taylor rule for, 6:403–405
and yield curve spreads, 6:414–415
political stability, in developing vs. developed countries, 1:600
pollution, 1:683–685
pooled data, model misspecification
with, 1:356, 364
pooling of interests accounting method, 2:37, 42n.26
poor-quality earnings, 2:223, see also
low-quality earnings
poor-quality reporting, see low-quality financial reporting
population growth, economic and,
1:617–618
Porter, Michael E., 4:136
portfolio(s)
arbitrage, 6:279
bond
active management of, 5:20–24
fundamental law of active
management for, 6:502–508
independence of investment
decisions with, 6:509–510
interest rate swaps in management
of, 5:435
covered calls for protection of,
5:474–476
developing, 1:75–76
dynamic, 5:363
expected return to, 6:276–277
factor, 6:277
measuring performance of, 6:23
monitoring, 6:251
multifactor models of (see multifactor models of portfolios)
optimal, 6:478–483
performance attribution for, 6:286
performance evaluation for, 6:252
private real estate investments in, 6:6
publicly traded real estate securities in, 6:279–80
pure factor, 6:277
rebalancing, 6:251
revision of, 6:251
suitability of investment for, 1:94–95
viewing swaps as, 5:329
portfolio balance approach, 1:566–568
defines, 1:566
portfolio balance, 1:553–554
defines, 1:553
portfolio construction
with macroeconomic factor model, 6:297–298
with multifactor models for, 6:296–298
risk and return of optimal portfolio, 6:478–483
portfolio decision making, 6:299
portfolio duration, 5:153–154
defines, 5:153
portfolio insurance, 3:243–272
about, 6:244
defines (see active portfolio management)
defines, 6:252–253
defines, 6:252
defines, 6:253
defines, 6:255
defines, 6:256
defines, 6:257
defines, 6:258
defines, 6:259
defines, 6:261
defines, 6:262
defines, 6:263
defines, 6:264
defines, 6:265
defines, 6:266
and investment management, 6:244–246
investment objectives, 6:253–257
return objective, 6:255–257
risk objective, 6:253–255
investor constraints, 6:257–260
defines, 6:259
liquidity, 6:258
tax concerns, 6:259
time horizon, 6:258–259
unique circumstances, 6:259–260
planning step, 6:247–250
capital market expectations, 6:250
investment policy statements, 6:247–249
investor objectives and constraints, 6:247
strategic asset allocation, 6:250
and portfolio perspective on investing, 6:246
practice problems, 6:264–269
as process, 6:247
solutions to problems, 6:270–272
portfolio managers
defines, 6:261
independence of, 1:31
performance evaluation for, 1:266–267
risk budgeting, 6:359
portfolio returns, for no arbitrage condition, 6:278–280
Portland General Electric Co., 4:427
Portugal active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
commercial property values, 6:452
default-free government bonds, 6:421
OECD Principles, 2:252n.18
position delta, 5:454, 456
position equivalences (for derivatives), 5:440–445
covered calls, 5:454
foreign currency options, 5:443–444
protective puts, 5:454
synthetic assets with futures/forwards, 5:442
synthetic call options, 5:443
synthetic long assets, 5:440–441
synthetic put options, 5:442–443
synthetic short assets, 5:441
position limits
for asset managers, 6:352
for market risk management, 6:359
position size, 6:345
positive serial correlation, 1:348–350
POST, see post-money valuation
post-auditing, 3:7
post-employment benefits, 2:72–98
and DB pension plan obligations, 2:75–76
disclosure, 2:88–98
assumptions, 2:89–93
cash flow information, 2:97–98
classification of periodic pension costs in P&L, 2:95–97
net pension liabilities/assets, 2:93
periodic pension costs in P&L vs. OCI, 2:94
total periodic pension costs, 2:94
US health care costs, 2:91–93
financial statement reporting, 2:77–88
assumptions and actuarial gains/losses, 2:81–88
DB pension plans, 2:77–81
DC pension plans, 2:77
types of, 2:73–75
post-money valuation (POST), 6:148–149, 166–167
post-offer defense mechanisms for takeovers, 3:292–294
crown jewel defense, 3:293
greenmail, 3:292
just say no defense, 3:292
leveraged recapitalization, 3:293
litigation, 3:292
Pac-Man defense, 3:293
share repurchase, 3:293
white knight defense, 3:293
white squire defense, 3:294
Potash Corporation of Saskatchewan, Inc., 3:180–182
potential GDP, economic growth and, 1:596, 604–609
potential output, growth accounting equation for, 1:614
pound, British AUD/GBP currency pair, 1:529
and BMW’s foreign currency exposure, 2:175, 176
correlation of exchange rate returns for, 1:267–269
currency code, 1:581
day count convention for, 1:525n.7
GBP/EUR currency pair, 1:521–522
USD/GBP currency pair, 1:518, 521–522
power centers, 6:91
PP&E, see property, plant, and equipment
PPICEM, see US Producer Price Index for Crude Energy Materials
PPL Corp., 4:427
PPP, see purchasing power parity
PRA, see Prudential Regulation Authority
practice, defined, 1:106
PRAT model, 4:245–246
PRE, see pre-money valuation
precious metals, 6:191
average annual sector roll return, 6:220, 221
commodity life cycle, 6:195–196
preclearance procedures, 1:160
predicted P/E, 4:385
prediction error, 1:301
prediction intervals, for linear regression model, 1:300–303
predictions
bankruptcy prediction models, 2:235–236
doing gross margins for Intel Corporation, 1:429–431
doing of spot rates, 1:536–540
by Survey of Professional Forecasters, 1:297
pre-dissemination behavior, guidelines for, 1:85
preferred dividends, for private equity firms, 6:143
preferred habitats, 3:114
preferred habitat theory, 5:35–36
preferred stock, 4:216–217, 318–319
premature revenue recognition, 2:224–228
promise of value (term), 4:548n.8
premium(s), see also risk premium(s)
in build-up approaches, 4:85–87
control, 4:30, 569–570
on convertible bonds, 5:171
defined, 4:58
and discounts in private company valuation, 4:576–577
forward, 1:526, 537
liquidity, 5:34
for long-term equilibrium interest rates, 1:549
in net asset value approach, 6:103
option, 5:446
in private equity investments, 6:140
on risky assets, 6:385–388
size, 4:558
takeover, 3:306
term, 5:39–40
upfront, 5:257–258, 267, 269–270
premiumization, 4:137
premium leg, CDS contract, 5:266, 267
pre-money valuation (PRE), 6:148–149, 167
pre-offer defense mechanisms for takeovers, 3:289–292
fair price amendments, 3:291
golden parachutes, 3:292
poison pills, 3:290
poison puts, 3:290
restricted voting rights, 3:291
restrictive takeover laws, 3:290–291
staggered boards of directors, 3:291
supermajority voting provisions, 3:291
presentation currency, 2:117, 137–140
presentations, 1:99–100
see also Performance Presentation [Standard III(D)]
present value adjusted, 4:286n.2

Index
price-to-earnings ratio (P/E), 4:370–402
alternative definitions, 4:372–373
in analysis of long-term equity investment, 2:299
based on cross-sectional regression, 4:385–386
and bootstrap effect, 3:280–281
in cross-country comparisons, 4:398–400
defined, 6:441
and dividend discount model, 4:228–229
for equities valuation, 6:441–443
forward, 4:369, 380–385; 6:441–442
and GGM equity risk premium estimate, 4:69
and Gordon growth model, 4:222–224
harmonic mean, 4:445–447
historical (trailing), 6:441
and inflation, 4:398–400
and inverse, 4:380
and macroeconomic equity risk premium estimate, 4:70
P/B vs., 4:402–403
and present value of opportunities, 4:222
real cyclically adjusted, 6:443
in relative valuation model, 4:25
and stock dividends, 3:131
terminal price multiples, 4:400–402
based on comparables, 4:401
based on fundamentals, 4:400
in valuation of mature growth phase, 4:401–402
trailing P/E, 4:373–380
and business-cycle influence, 4:376–378
and comparability with other companies, 4:378
with negative, zero, or low earnings, 4:378–380
and nonrecurring items, 4:374–376
and two-stage dividend discount model, 4:228–229
valuation based on comparables, 4:387–398
historical P/E of company as comparable, 4:397–398
industry and sector multiples, 4:393
overall market multiple, 4:393–397
peer-company multiples, 4:389–393
valuation based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:383–386
justified P/E, 4:383–385
P/E based on cross-sectional regression, 4:385–386
price-to-funds from operations (P/FFO) advantages and drawbacks, 6:108–109
in valuation of REIT stocks, 6:103–104
price to sales (P/S), 4:413–419
determining sales, 4:414–416
and inverse ratio, 4:380
and revenue recognition, 4:414–416
valuation based on comparables, 4:418–419
valuation based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:417–418
PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP, 2:251–253
pricing
bonds with binomial interest rate trees, 5:86–88
with credit premiums, 6:422
default-free nominal coupon-paying bonds, 6:398–399
with Monte Carlo method, 5:98–100
commercial real estate, 6:449–451
credit default swaps, 5:263–272
basic concepts, 5:264–267
changes in, 5:270–271
conventions in, 5:268–270
credit curve, 5:267–268
monetizing gains and losses, 5:271–272
employee stock options, 2:102–103
equities, 6:433
equity REITs, 6:88
forward commitments, 5:293–359
about, 5:293
arbitrage-free principles, 5:294–295
forward contracts, 5:295–329
futures contracts, 5:308–329
swap contracts, 5:329–347
forward contracts
cash flows with forward market price too high, 5:300–301
cash flows with forward market price too low, 5:301–302
currency forwards, 5:324–327
equity forwards, 5:308–310
interest rate forwards, 5:314–316
notation for pricing, 5:295–297
forward pricing model, 5:7
futures contracts
currency futures, 5:324
equity futures, 5:308
fixed-income futures, 5:320–323
interest rate futures, 5:310–311
notation for pricing, 5:295–297
swap contracts
currency swaps, 5:336–340
equity swaps, 5:345–346
interest rate swaps, 5:27, 332–334
valuation vs., 5:294
principal-agent problem, 3:226
principal-agent relationships, 3:202–203
principal components analysis (PCA), 5:47–50
principal components models, 6:281
prior coverage, 1:38
prior employers, 1:99, 110
prior fund, in performance presentation, 1:99
Priority of Transactions
(Standard VI(B)), 1:157–162
application of the standard, 1:160–162
in case studies, 1:243–244
compliance procedures, 1:158–160
guidance, 1:157–158
accounts with beneficial ownership, 1:158
avoiding potential conflicts, 1:157
nonpublic information, 1:158
personal trading and trading for clients, 1:157
text of, 1:18, 157
prior transactions method (PTM), 4:567, 574
prior work, ownership of, 1:111
privacy, internet and, 1:691
private company valuation, 4:543–596
about, 4:544
approaches, 4:550–584
asset-based approach, 4:574–576
build-up method for, 4:85–88
cash flow estimation issue, 4:555–557
discounts, 4:576–583
application of discounts, 4:580–582
lack of control discounts, 4:578
lack of marketability discounts, 4:579–580
and premiums, 4:576–577
earnings normalization issue, 4:551–554
equity valuation in, 4:10
income approach, 4:557–566
capitalized cash flow method, 4:563–565
and discount rate for private company, 4:559–562
estimations of required rate of return, 4:558–562
excess earnings method, 4:565–566
free cash flow method, 4:563
market approach, 4:567–574
guideline public company method, 4:568–571
guideline transactions method, 4:572–574
prior transactions method, 4:574
practice problems, 4:587–593
public company valuation vs., 4:544–546
company-specific factors, 4:545–546
stock-specific factors in, 4:546
reasons for performing, 4:546–548
solutions to problems, 4:594–596
standards and practices for, 4:583–584
standards of value, 4:548–550
private equity classification of, 6:137
corporate governance terms, 6:154–156
defined, 6:136
economic terms, 6:153–154
fund structures, 6:152–156
in global economy, 6:136
risks and costs of, 6:156–157
value creation for, 6:141–143
private equity funds, 6:152–156
corporate governance terms for, 6:154–156
economic terms for, 6:153–154
performance of, 6:159–161, 164
risks and costs of investing, 6:156–157
structures of, 6:152–156
valuation of, 6:158–159
private equity valuation, 6:135–183
about, 6:138–141
in buyout transactions, 6:144–148
classification of private equity, 6:137–138
due diligence, 6:158
Europa Venture Partners III case study, 6:161–164
exit routes for investments, 6:149–151
market data in, 6:143–144
net asset value, 6:158–159
practice problems, 6:177–180
private equity funds, 6:151–161
and private equity in global economy, 6:136
risks and costs of private equity investments, 6:156–157
solutions to problems, 6:181–183
value creation for private equity, 6:141–143
for venture capital transactions buyout vs., 6:144–145
issues with valuation, 6:148–149
venture capital method, 6:166–176
private market value, 4:26
private placements, limits on, 1:159
private real estate investments, 6:5–78
about, 6:6–7
characteristics of real estate, 6:9–11
commercial real estate
types of, 6:19–22
valuation of, 6:22–54
debt investments, 6:61–64, 81
due diligence for, 6:54–55
equity investments, 6:13–61, 81
benefits of, 6:13–15
international, 6:56–57
returns from, 6:17–18
risk with, 6:15–18
types of commercial real estate, 6:19–22
valuation of commercial real estate, 6:22–54
equity REITs vs., 6:85–86, 88–89
practice problems, 6:67–73
property classifications, 6:11–13
public vs., 6:7–9, 81
real estate indexes, 6:57–61
solutions to problems, 6:74–78
valuation of, 6:22–54
appraisals in, 6:22–25
cost approach, 6:46–51
and highest and best use value, 6:26–27
income approach, 6:27–46
overview of approaches, 6:25–27
reconciliation of, 6:53–54
sales comparison approach, 6:51–53
private real estate investment trusts, 6:82n.1
probabilistic inputs, number of, 1:498
probabilistic risk assessment approaches, 1:495–509
about, 1:495
comparing, 1:506–507
in electricity, commodities, and technology markets, 1:508
function of, 1:509
and risk-adjusted value, 1:507–508
simulations, 1:496–506
with constraints, 1:503–504
decision making based on, 1:502–503
Home Depot example, 1:499–502
issues with, 1:504–505
and risk-adjusted value, 1:505–506
steps in, 1:496–499
probabilistic variables, 1:496
correlation between, 1:498, 505
defining probability distributions for, 1:496–498
determining, 1:496
with unstable correlations, 1:505
probability(ies), cumulative, 1:711–712
of “in the money” expiration, 5:394
risk-neutral, 5:43
in BSM model, 5:391
implied, 5:43
in one-period binomial model, 5:370
in two-period binomial model, 5:374, 375
probability distributions defining, 1:496–498
for expected value, 1:503
fit of real data to, 1:505
non-stationary, 1:505
and number of required simulations, 1:498
probability of default, 2:05, 208
and CDS pricing, 5:264–265
constant, 5:224–225
hazard rate estimation of, 5:227–230
in reduced form model, 5:223
in structural model, 5:216, 217
in valuation of risky bonds, 5:144
probability of survival, 5:265, 266
probit models, 1:369
procedural law, 1:681
Procter & Gamble Company dividends, 3:143
foreign subsidiaries, 2:116
operational cost structure, 4:120, 121
sales growth disclosures, 2:173–175
procurement process, 1:34
product(s) bundling of, 1:692
joint, 1:697
marginal product of capital, 1:610
new, 3:7
product differentiation, cross-border M&As for, 3:283
product group, capital allocation by, 2:290–293
production-flexibility option, 3:52, 53
production function, economic growth and, 1:609–611, 615
productivity
diminishing marginal, 1:610–611
of labor, 1:610
and taxes/regulatory systems of developing countries, 1:601
total factor, 1:609
and capital deepening, 1:611–613
in growth accounting equation, 1:613–614
and steady state of growth equilibrium, 1:640
and technology, 1:626–628
and US economic growth, 1:696–647
product line analysis of revenue, 4:109
products, new, 3:7
professional conduct. see Standards of Professional Conduct
professional conduct investigations, 1:102
Professional Conduct Program (PCP), 1:9–10, 23, 54, 102
Professional Conduct Statement, 4:33;
6:261
professional designations, order of, 1:176
professionalism, 1:54
Professionalism [Standard of Professional Conduct I], 1:21–56
Independence and Objectivity [Standard I(B)], 1:30–42
application of the standard, 1:36–42
in case studies, 1:230–231
compliance procedures, 1:35–36
guidance, 1:30–35
text of, 1:16, 30
Knowledge of the Law [Standard I(A)], 1:21–29
application of the standard, 1:27–29
compliance procedures, 1:26–27
guidance, 1:21–25
text of, 1:16, 21
Misconduct [Standard I(D)], 1:53–56
application of the standard, 1:54–56
compliance procedures, 1:54
guidance, 1:53–54
text of, 1:16, 53
Misrepresentation [Standard I(C)], 1:63–65
application of the standard, 1:48–53
compliance procedures, 1:46–47
guidance, 1:43–46
text of, 1:16, 43
text of, 1:16
professional misconduct, 1:55–56
profit arbitrage, 2:299–301
for bull spreads, 5:460
with CDS, 5:271, 272
with collars, 5:457–458
economic, 3:62–63; 4:484
at expiration
for covered calls, 5:448–450
for protective puts, 5:452–453
fair value through, 2:111–13, 20–22
net operating profit less adjusted taxes, 4:133
NOPLAT, 3:302–303
operating, 2:122–123, 296; 4:175–176
protective puts for protection of, 5:450–452
on short puts, 5:455
and social responsibility, 3:212–213
with straddles, 5:468
profitability
of carry trades, 1:558
and goodwill impairments/provisions, 2:279–280
and revenue growth, 3:205
stakeholders’ view of, 3:200–202
profitability index (PI), 3:16–17
profit and loss statements, see income statements
profit growth, 3:200–202
profit margin, 2:247
pro forma balance sheets, 4:181–182
pro forma cash flow statements, 4:177–182
capital investment forecast, 4:178
depreciation forecast, 4:178
and forecasted balance sheet, 4:181–182
forecasted cash flow statement, 4:179–181
working capital forecast, 4:178–179
Index

June 21, 2017 9:25 PM
pro forma income, disclosures of, 2:217
pro forma income statements, 4:172–177
corporate income tax forecast, 4:177
cost of goods sold, 4:173
non-operating expenses, 4:176–177
operating profit, 4:175–176
revenue forecasts, 4:172–173
selling, general, and administrative costs, 4:173–175
pro forma tables, research report, 4:36
projected benefit obligation (PBO), 2:75–76
projected unit credit method, 2:81
projection risk, 4:559
project sequencing, 3:10
promotion (company), 1:69
promotion (employee), 3:215–216
property access to, 6:86
assessed value of, 6:23
classifications of, 6:11–13
demand and lease terms for, 6:20–21
effective yield of, 6:41
fully let, 6:30
intentional, 1:691; 3:206
investment, 6:98–99
renovation of, 6:31–32
reversion valuation of, 6:37–39, 43–44
subject, 6:25
property, plant, and equipment (PP&E), 4:133
property analysis, WorldCom, 2:232–233
property management, real estate, 6:8, 10, 12, 16
property rights, 1:600, 701
property risk premium, 6:453
proportionate consolidation, by joint ventures, 2:23–24
proposals for capital projects, evaluating, 3:7
propping, 2:235
proprietary trading procedures, 1:63
prosecution, for violation of regulations, 1:686
prospective P/E, 4:372
protection leg, CDS contract, 5:266, 267
protective puts, 5:445, 450–454, 459
and collars, 5:456–459
defined, 5:445
investment objectives of, 5:450–454
portfolio protection with, 5:475–476
position equivalence for, 5:454
profit and loss at expiration for, 5:452–453
risk with, 5:456
“Protocol for Broker Recruiting,” 1:107
provisions, profitability adjusted for, 2:279–280
proxy-access rules, 1:695
proxy fight, 2:289
proxy statement, 3:288
Proxy Statement (SEC Form DEF 14A), 3:231, 233
proxy votes, 3:244
proxy voting policies, 1:76–78
prudence
and loyalty/care (see Loyalty, Prudence, and Care [Standard III(A)])
and regulation of financial markets, 1:694
Prudential Regulation Authority (PRA), 5:210n.5
prudential supervision, 1:684
P/S. see price to sales
pseudo liabilities, investors’, 6:254
PSM. see Pastor–Stambaugh model
pth-order autoregression (AR[p]), 1:426
pth-order autoregressive conditional heteroskedasticity (ARCH(p)), 1:461–462
PTM. see prior transactions method
public appearances, achieving, 1:212
Public Appearances (CFA Institute ROS, 1:232–233
Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (PCAOB), 1:680
public dissemination, achieving, 1:60
public goods, regulation of, 2:267
public infrastructure, economic growth and, 1:629
Publicatio Groupe, 2:302–304
publicly traded real estate securities, 6:79–134
advantages of, 6:85–88
disadvantages of, 6:88–90
equity REITs, 6:82–97
characteristics of, 6:84–90
due diligence, 6:90–91, 95–96
economic drivers for, 6:94–96
market for, 6:82–84
property subtypes, 6:91–96
structure of, 6:84
in portfolios, 6:79–80
practice problems, 6:127–131
private real estate investments vs., 6:7–9, 81
real estate operating companies, 6:96–97
solutions to problems, 6:132–134
types of, 6:80–82
valuation, 6:97–125
accounting for investment properties, 6:98–99
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc case study, 6:113–125
discounted cash flow approach, 6:110–113
net asset value approach, 6:97–103
relative value approach, 6:103–109
Public Market Equivalent (PME), 6:161
public responsibilities committee, 3:247
pull factors, in economic management, 1:569
pump and dump strategy, 1:72
pump-priming strategy, 1:71
purchase contracts, 2:247
purchase methods, business combination, 2:37
purchase price, excess, 2:28–30
purchasing power gain, 2:159
purchasing power loss, 2:159
purchasing power parity (PPP) and Dornbusch overshooting model, 1:564
ex ante version of, 1:541, 546, 547
and exchange rate determination, 1:540–543
and international Fisher effect, 1:545–546
and measuring economic growth with GDP, 1:597
and monetary approach, 1:563–564
pure expectations theory, 5:533
pure factor portfolio, 6:277
purpose, of financial statement analysis, 2:271, 301
push factors, in economic management, 2:266
putable bonds, 5:125–148
convertible, 5:173
default-free
bonds at zero interest rate volatility, 5:128–130
bonds with interest rate volatility, 5:135–136, 138–143
effective convexity of, 5:158–160
effective duration for, 5:152–153
embedded options of, 5:122
extendible vs., 5:140
interest rate volatility
bonds at zero volatility, 5:128–129
bonds with volatility, 5:135–136, 138–143
and value of bonds, 5:130–132
key rate durations for, 5:157
one-sided duration for, 5:154, 155
and optimal exercise of options, 5:129
risk, 5:141–148
interest rate volatility and option-adjusted spread, 5:145–147
option-adjusted spread, 5:144–145
scenario analysis of bonds with options, 5:148
and straight bonds/options, 5:125–126
and valuation of default-/option-free bonds, 5:126–127
and yield curve, 5:134–135
put–call parity
finding value of put based on, 5:372, 394, 398
for futures options, 5:398
and rho, 5:414
in swaption valuation, 5:405
testing bond analytics for, 5:126–127
and Vega of call options, 5:413
put options (puts), 5:121
Black model for, 5:398
BSM model for, 5:390, 392–395
bull spreads with, 5:462n.36
cash-secured, 5:168, 173
for change-of-control events, 5:168
contingent, 5:162
convertible bonds with, 5:168, 173
and credit default swaps, 5:255
delta approximation for, 5:407, 408
delta for, 5:406, 6:337
delta-plus-gamma approximations for, 5:410

Index
### Index

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Definition of quantitative easing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Evaluation of quantitative easing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Real estate investments</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Financial reporting and analysis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Risk management in real estate investments</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**embedded (see putable bonds)**

- estate, 5:123
- exercise values for, 5:365
- gamma for, 5:410
- interest rate, 5:400, 401
- low interest rates, 5:386–387
- lower bounds of, 5:413
- notation for, 5:365
- one-period binomial model for, 5:369–370, 372
- protective, 5:445, 450–454, 459
- and collars, 5:456–459
- defined, 5:445
- investment objectives of, 5:450–454
- position equivalence for, 5:454
- risk with, 5:456
- and putable/straight bonds, 5:125–126
- quantifying lack of marketability
  - discounts with, 4:579
- rho of, 5:414–415
- synthetic, 5:441–443
- two-period binomial model for, 5:373, 375–384
- writing, 5:477
- p-value, 1:291, 325

**PVGO**. see present value of the defined benefit obligation

**PVGO. see present value of growth opportunities**

**QE. see quantitative easing**

- 3rd order moving average model (MA/3) model), 1:451
- qualifications, board of directors, 3:234–235
- qualification summary, 1:47
- qualified investors, 6:153, 156
- qualitative ESG factors, 4:331
- qualitative variables
  - dependent, 1:368–371
  - as dummy variables, 1:336–340
- quality
  - balance sheet, 2:246–250
  - clear presentation, 2:250
  - completeness, 2:247
  - Sealed Air Corporation, 2:248–250
- unbiased measurement, 2:247
- cash flow, 2:237–246
- classification shifting, 2:243–246
- evaluating, 2:238–246
- indicators of quality, 2:237–238
- Nautica Enterprises, 2:244–246
- Satyam Computer Services, 2:238–242
- Sunbeam, 2:242–243
- earnings, 2:214–237
- analysis of, 4:18–22
- bankruptcy prediction models, 2:235–236
- defined, 2:194
- indicators of quality, 2:214–223
- in long-term equity investment case study, 2:293–294
- relationship of financial reporting quality and, 2:195
- SEC case examples, 2:223–235
- financial reporting (see financial reporting quality)
  - of financial reports, 2:196
  - results, 2:194, 246
- quantitative easing, 1:564
- quantitative easing (QE), 5:35–36
- quantitative ESG factors, 4:331
- quantitatively oriented financial models, 1:129, 134–135
- quantitatively oriented research, 1:128–129
- quantitative models of misreporting
  - likelihood
  - Beneish model, 2:210–213
  - limitations of, 2:213
  - variables for detecting misstatement, 2:213
- quiet period, 1:212, 217
- quotations, attributing, 1:47
- quoted price, for bonds, 5:319
- quote stuffing, 6:540

**R**

- R². see coefficient of determination
- Raju, Ramalinga, 6:379–398
- random walks, 1:368, 439–442
- ratchet bonds, 5:161–162
- ratchet mechanism, for private equity funds, 6:154
- rate of return
  - average accounting, 3:15–16
  - economic, 3:61
  - internal (see internal rate of return [IRR])
  - required
    - defined, 4:53–54
    - as discount rate, 3:9
  - expected return vs., 4:54
- from income approach to private company valuation, 4:558–562
- on Microsoft, 4:56–57
- rating agencies. see credit rating agencies
- Rating System (CFA Institute ROS 11.0), 86–87, 96–97
- real estate
  - operating companies (REOCs) advantages of, 6:88–87
  - defined, 6:80
- REITs vs., 6:86–87, 96–97
- valuation, 6:97–125
- accounting for investment properties, 6:98–99
- asset-based approach, 4:575
- Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc case study, 6:113–125
- discounted cash flow approach, 6:110–113
- net asset value approach, 6:97–103
- net asset value per share, 6:99–103
- relative value approach, 6:103–109
- value of, 6:22, 80
- real estate operating companies (REOCs)
- advantages of, 6:88–87
- defined, 6:80
- REITs vs., 6:86–87, 96–97
- valuation, 6:97–125
- accounting for investment properties, 6:98–99
- discounted cash flow approach, 6:110–113
- net asset value approach, 6:97–103
- relative value approach, 6:103–109
- value of, 6:22, 80
- real estate valuation
- commercial real estate, 6:22–54, 448–453
- appraisals in, 6:22–25
- and business cycles, 6:451–453
- cost approach, 6:46–51
- and highest and best use value, 6:26–27
- income approach, 6:27–46
- international, 6:56–57
- market value, 6:23–25
- overview of approaches, 6:25–27
- pricing formula, 6:449–451
- reconciliation of, 6:53–54
- regular cash flows from real estate, 6:484–449
- sales comparison approach, 6:51–53
- cost approach, 6:46–51
- advantages and disadvantages, 6:53
- estimating depreciated replacement cost, 6:64–48
- and premiums on risky assets, 6:385–388
- uncertainty and risk premiums in, 6:383–385
- real discount rate, 4:92, 320–321
- real estate characteristics of, 6:9–11
- in private company valuation, 4:552
- private investments in (see private real estate investments)
- securities based on (see publicly traded real estate securities)
- real estate indexes, 6:57–61
- appraisal-based, 6:57–61
- transaction-based, 6:59–61
- real estate investment trusts (REITs). see also equity real estate investment trusts
- characteristics of, 6:10
- defined, 6:80
- estimating lack of control discounts with, 4:578
- and forms of real estate investment, 6:7
- tax benefits, 6:14
- valuation, 6:97–125
- accounting for investment properties, 6:98–99
- asset-based approach, 4:575
- Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc case study, 6:113–125
- discounted cash flow approach, 6:110–113
- net asset value approach, 6:97–103
- net asset value per share, 6:99–103
- relative value approach, 6:103–109
- value of, 6:22, 80
- real estate operating companies (REOCs)
- advantages of, 6:88–87
- defined, 6:80
- REITs vs., 6:86–87, 96–97
- valuation, 6:97–125
- accounting for investment properties, 6:98–99
- discounted cash flow approach, 6:110–113
- net asset value approach, 6:97–103
- net asset value per share, 6:99–103
- relative value approach, 6:103–109
- value of, 6:22, 80
- real estate valuation
- commercial real estate, 6:22–54, 448–453
- appraisals in, 6:22–25
- and business cycles, 6:451–453
- cost approach, 6:46–51
- and highest and best use value, 6:26–27
- income approach, 6:27–46
- international, 6:56–57
- market value, 6:23–25
- overview of approaches, 6:25–27
- pricing formula, 6:449–451
- reconciliation of, 6:53–54
- regular cash flows from real estate, 6:484–449
- sales comparison approach, 6:51–53
- cost approach, 6:46–51
- advantages and disadvantages, 6:53
- estimating depreciated replacement cost, 6:64–48
real estate valuation (continued)
example, 6:49–51
income and sales comparison
approaches vs., 6:25–27
direct capitalization method, 6:29–33
capitalization rate and discount rate,
6:29–30
defining capitalization rate, 6:29–31
discounted cash flow method vs., 6:27
with gross income multiplier, 6:32–33
with stabilized NOI, 6:31–32
income approach, 6:27–46
advantages and disadvantages, 6:45
cost and sales comparison
approaches vs., 6:25–27
direct capitalization method, 6:29–33
discounted cash flow method, 6:33–45
errors in analysis, 6:45–46
in Germany, 6:56
net operating income in, 6:28–29
real exchange rates, 1:545–546
real GDP
and economic growth, 1:596–599
in simulations of revenues and
expenses, 1:500–501
real interest rate(s)
default-free, 6:380–388, 391–398
differentials in, 1:556–558
in Fisher effect, 1:344–345
and potential GDP, 1:607
risk-free, 6:391
real interest rate parity, Fisher effect and,
1:543–546
reality, economic, 2:205–209
realized alpha, 4:54
realized proceeds, 4:160
realized return(s)
on bonds, 5:17–19
expected vs., 4:53
risk and, 6:473, 474
realized value added, 6:493–495
real option approach to private equity
valuation, 6:139
real options, 3:52–55
abandonment option, 3:52–54
flexibility options, 3:52
fundamental options, 3:52, 55
and present value of growth
commodities, 4:221–222
sizing options, 3:52
timing options, 3:52
real per capita GDP
and convergence hypothesis,
1:652–654
and economic growth, 1:596–599
real risk-free rate, GDP and, 6:391
real-time pricing, 6:333
real yields, 6:392–397
Reasonable and Adequate Basis (CFA
Institute ROS 3.0), 1:213, 216
reasonable basis. see also Diligence and
Reasonable Basis [Standard V(A)]
defined, 1:127
developing, 1:131
rebalance return, 6:218
rebalancing
and commodity indexes, 6:224
and commodity index returns, 6:229
and feedback, 6:251
receivables
as financial assets, 2:113–14
and revenue at Sunbeam, 2:225–226
and sales at Sunbeam, 2:225–226
securitization of, 2:53–55
receive-equity return, pay-another
equity swaps, 5:344–345
receive-equity return, pay-fixed swaps,
5:342, 343
receive-equity return, pay-floating
swaps, 5:343
receive-fixed equity swaps hedged with
equities and bonds, 5:344
receive-fixed FRAs
pay-floating, 5:402
settlement of, 5:313
valuation of, 5:317
receive-fixed pay-floating swaps, 5:405
pricing of, 5:330–331
valuation of, 5:332–334
receive-fixed swaps hedged with bonds
cash flows for, 5:332
and equities, 5:344
valuation of, 5:332–333
receive-floating, pay-fixed swaps,
5:293–330, 405
receive-floating FRAs
in FRA pricing, 5:315–316
pay-fixed, 5:402
settlement of, 5:313
valuation of, 5:317–319
receiver swaptions
embedded calls and, 5:405
valuation of, 5:403, 404
recessions, 6:415, 452–453. see also
global financial crisis (2007-2009)
Reckitt Benckiser, 4:121
reclassifications, balance sheet,
2:200–202
recognition
expense, 2:234–235
revenue, 2:224–232
timing of, 2:197–200
recommendation objectivity, 1:40–41
recommendations. see also Investment
Analysis, Recommendations, and
Actions [Standard of Professional
Conduct V]
absolute vs. relative, 1:220
fair dealing in, 1:82–83
from financial statement analysis,
2:299–300, 304
in investment policy statements, 1:148
as material nonpublic information,
1:65–66
number of people privy to, 1:84
reasonable basis for, 1:127
timeliness of, 1:214, 218–219
reconciliation, of commercial real estate
valuations, 6:26, 53–54
reconstitution, 5:79
record keeping, supervision of, 1:123
record retention, 1:146
Record Retention [Standard V(C)],
1:146–148
application of the standard, 1:148
compliance procedures, 1:147
guidance, 1:146–147
local requirements, 1:147
new media records, 1:147
records as firm property, 1:147
text of, 1:18, 146
records maintenance of, 1:62
as property of firm, 1:147, 148, 230
recovery rate, 5:205, 259, 6:426–427
recurring earnings, 2:214–217
Red Book (Royal Institution of Chartered
Surveyors), 6:57
redemption risk, 6:352
reduced form models for credit analysis,
5:221–230
credit ratings and structural models
vs., 5:230
credit risk measures, 5:223–226
estimation of inputs, 5:226–230
valuation formula, 5:223
re-engineering of companies, by private
equity investors, 6:141
reference entity, 5:255, 257–258
reference obligation, 5:255
references, employee, 1:54
Reference to CFA Institute, Designation
and Program [Standard VII(B)],
1:170–176
application of the standard, 1:174–176
compliance procedures, 1:174
guidance, 1:170–174
CFA designation, 1:171, 172
CFA Institute membership, 1:171
referring to candidacy in CFA
program, 1:171–172
use of CFA marks, 1:172–174
text of, 1:19, 170
referral arrangements
disclosure of, 1:162–164
informing firms of, 1:163
interdepartmental, 1:163
Referral fees [Standard VII(C)],
1:162–164
application of the standard, 1:162–164
compliance procedures, 1:162
guidance, 1:162
text of, 1:18, 162
refined (petroleum) products, 6:189
refiners, 6:194
regimes
crawling peg, 1:555
multiple, 1:466
time-series analysis with, 1:436, 437, 466
regional shopping malls, 6:91
regression, cross-sectional, 4:385–386
regression analysis, 1:319–410. see also
time-series analysis
analysts use of, 1:320
dummy variables in, 1:336–340
linear regression model, 1:277–303
analysis of variance, 1:297–300
assumptions in, 1:281–283
coefficient of determination,
1:287–289
hypothesis testing with, 1:289–297
limitations, 1:303
with one independent variable,
1:278–281
prediction intervals, 1:300–303
standard error of estimate,
1:284–287
model specification, 1:355–368
of functional form, 1:356–364
principles of, 1:355–356
of time series, 1:365–368
multiple linear regression model, 1:330–336
adjusted , 1:335–336
assumptions of, 1:326–331
for bid–ask spread, 1:321–325
explaining returns with, 1:329–331
explaining valuations of multinational corporations with, 1:327–329
hypothesis testing with, 1:333–335
predicting dependent variable, 1:331–333
predicting multinational corporation’s Tobin’s q with, 1:332
practice problems, 1:375–399
with qualitative dependent variables, 1:368–371
and random walks, 1:439
regressions with multiple time series, 1:462–466
solutions to problems, 1:400–410
violations of assumptions, 1:340–355
heteroskedasticity, 1:341–347
serial correlation, 1:347–351
and solutions, 1:354–355
regression coefficients defined, 1:278, 321
instability of, 1:436–438
regression residual, 1:287
regression sum of squares (RSS), 1:298
regular cash dividends, 3:127–128
regular cash flows, from real estate, 6:448–449
regulation(s), 1:677–706. see also
government regulation(s) about, 1:677–678
antitrust, 3:206, 295–298
classification of, 1:678–681
of commerce, 1:689–692
commodity markets, 6:204
and competitive forces, 4:139
cost–benefit analysis for, 1:694–696
economic effects of, 1:696–701
economic rationale for, 1:681–684
environmental, 1:701; 6:189
and ethics, 1:13
of financial markets, 1:693–694
as investor constraint, 6:259
and long-term forecasts, 4:167–168
practice problems, 1:704–707
for private equity investments, 6:157
and pursuit of profit, 3:201
regulatory tools, 1:684–686
securities laws, 3:298–299
self-regulation in securities markets, 1:687–689
solutions to problems, 1:708–709
and VaR measurement, 6:330
Regulation FD (SEC), 4:16
Regulation National Market System (SEC), 1:696
Regulation Q (SEC), 1:696–697
Regulations for Urban Land Valuation, 6:57
re-leasing costs, 6:90
relevance of, 6:71
relative information, 2:196n.3
religious tenets, laws and regulations based on, 1:28–29
remeasurement, 2:137
remeasurement gains, 2:138
remeasurement losses, 2:138
removal for cause provision, 138
Rémy Cointreau Group, 4:170–183
corporation overview, 4:171–172
industry overview, 4:170–171
pro forma balance sheet, 4:181–182
pro forma cash flow statements, 4:177–182
pro forma income statements, 4:172–177
valuation inputs, 4:182–183
removal for cause provisions, 2:138
rent
in arrears, 6:450n.31
changes in, 6:37–40
net, 6:91
non-cash, 6:100
open market, 6:37
passing, 6:37
for retail properties, 6:20–21
reviews of, 6:56–57
straight-line, 6:105
term, 6:37–38
rental income, 6:448
rental price of capital, 1:610
renumeration report, of SABMiller plc, 2:99
REOCs, see real estate operating companies
repeat sales index, 6:59–60
replacement capital (private equity class), 6:137
replacement cost, 6:46, 139
replacement projects, 3:7, 34–36
replacement reserve, 6:43
replicating strategy costs, 5:392
replication, dynamic, 5:373, 374
report(s)
annual, 3:231
facts vs. opinions in, 1:140
fictitious, 2:198–200
financial
for equity valuation, 4:14, 16
fictitious, 2:198–200
for private company valuation, 4:547–548
quality spectrum of, 2:196
flash, 1:85
material nonpublic information in, 1:60
presentation of, 1:140
quality spectrum of, 2:196
research, 4:33–37
contents, 4:33–35
defined, 1:212
disclosure in, 1:219–220
example, 4:34–35
format, 4:35–36
material nonpublic information in, 1:60
purchase/acquisition of, 1:215
timeliness of, 1:214, 218–219

reported amounts, quality of financial reports and, 2:197–200
reporting incident-reporting procedures, 1:109
of material nonpublic information, 1:62
performance, 1:44–45
of potential unethical actions, 1:29
requirements for investment personnel, 1:159–160
research, 4:36–37
of violations, 1:27
reporting quality, 2:194, 246. see also financial reporting quality reporting units, 4:547n.6
reproduction cost, 6:46n.13
reputational risk, 3:257
requested favors, 1:155
request for proposal (RFP), 1:112
required rate of return defined, 4:53–54
as discount rate, 3:9
expected return vs., 4:54
from income approach to private company valuation, 4:558–562
on Microsoft, 4:56–57
required return(s)
in DCF model for REITs, 6:110
from dividend discount models, 4:239–240
from Gordon growth model, 4:224–225
and internal rate of return, 4:57–58
required return on equity, 4:71–90
build-up method, 4:85–89
bond yield plus risk premium, 4:88–89
for private business valuation, 4:85–88
CAPM model, 4:71–79
beta estimation for nonpublic companies, 4:77–79
beta estimation for public companies, 4:73–77
examples, 4:73–78
case studies, 4:56–57, 73–75, 81–83
and equity risk premium, 4:58–59
international issues, 4:89–90
multifactor models, 4:79–85
Fama–French model, 4:79–83
macroeconomic, 4:84–85
Pastor–Stambaugh model, 4:83–84
statistical, 4:84
resale value, 6:43–44
research
due diligence in, 1:130
group, 1:129, 132
independence of, 1:37–38, 40
issuer-paid, 1:34–35, 48
quantitatively oriented, 1:128–129
reasonable basis for, 1:131
and record retention, 1:148
secondary, 1:127–128
supervision of, 1:122–123, 125–126
third-party, 1:127–138
Research Analyst Compensation (CFA Institute ROS 5.0), 1:214, 217
research analysts, Research Objectivity Standards on, 1:212
research and development (R&D) costs, in-process, 2:55–56
research and development (R&D) expenditures
capitalization of, 2:208
in endogenous growth model, 1:648–649
and price to book value, 4:403
and residual income, 4:516
as share of GDP, 1:625–626
variability of, 4:120
Research Objectivity Policy (CFA Institute ROS 1.0), 1:213, 215
Research Objectivity Standards (CFA Institute–ROS), 1:3, 209–224
about, 1:210–211
applicability of, 1:213
compliance and enforcement (CFA Institute ROS 9.0), 1:215, 219
compliance procedures, 1:215–221
disclosure (CFA Institute ROS 10.0), 1:215, 219–220
guiding principles, 1:209–210
investment banking (CFA Institute ROS 4.0), 1:213–214, 216–217
key terms, 1:211–212
NYSE and NASD rules vs., 1:210
personal investments and trading (CFA Institute ROS 7.0), 1:214, 218
practice problems, 1:222–223
public appearances (CFA Institute ROS 2.0), 1:213, 216
rating system (CFA Institute ROS 11.0), 1:215, 220–221
reasonable and adequate basis (CFA Institute ROS 3.0), 1:213, 216
relationships with subject companies (CFA Institute ROS 6.0), 1:214, 217
requirements, 1:213–215
research analyst compensation (CFA Institute ROS 5.0), 1:214, 217
research objectivity policy (CFA Institute ROS 1.0), 1:213, 215
solutions to problems, 1:224
timeliness of research reports and recommendations (CFA Institute ROS 8.0), 1:214, 218–219
research reporting, responsibilities for, 1:36–37
research reports, 4:33–37
contents, 4:33–35
defined, 1:212
disclosure in, 1:219–220
example, 4:34–35
format, 4:35–36
material nonpublic information in, 1:60
purchase/acquisition of, 1:215
timeliness of, 1:214, 218–219
reserve allowance, 6:28n.5
reserved matters, for private equity firms, 6:143
Reserve Fund, collapse of, 1:697
residential mortgage-backed securities (RMBS), 5:238, 6:80
residential real estate investment trusts, 6:91–93
residential real estate properties, 6:11
residual autocorrelations, 1:428–430
residual capitalization rate, 6:34. see also terminal capitalization rate
residual dividend policy, 3:155, 159–161
residual error, in autoregressive models, 1:414
residual income, 4:481–485
calculation, 4:481–483
for capital budgeting, 3:63–64
commercial implementations, 4:484–485
continuing, 4:495
determinants, 4:493–494
equity valuation with, 4:483–484
in present value models, 4:205–206
returns as, 4:205–206
residual income method, for private company valuation, 4:557
residual income model, 4:369n.3, 485–518
as absolute valuation model, 4:24
accounting considerations, 4:504–517
about, 4:504–505
aggressive accounting practices, 4:517
balance sheet adjustments for fair value, 4:513
clean surplus violations, 4:505–513
intangible assets, 4:514–516
nonrecurring items, 4:516–517
adjustments in, 4:511–513
DDM vs., 4:488–489
determinants of residual income, 4:493–494
examples, 4:487–492
general form, 4:488–493
guidelines for use, 4:503
international considerations, 4:517–518
multistage model, 4:495–500
other valuation models vs., 4:500–503
per-share residual income forecasts, 4:486–487
single-stage model, 4:494–495
strengths and weaknesses of, 4:502–503
for valuing a perpetuity, 4:500–502
residual income valuation, 4:479–542
about, 4:480–481
practice problems, 4:522–530
and residual income, 4:481–485
calculation, 4:481–483
commercial implementations, 4:484–485
determinants of residual income, 4:493–494
equity valuation with residual income, 4:483–484
residual income model, 4:485–518
accounting considerations, 4:504–517
adjustments in, 4:511–513
determinants of residual income, 4:493–494
examples, 4:487–492
general form, 4:488–493
guidelines for use, 4:503
international considerations, 4:517–518
multistage model, 4:495–500
other valuation models vs., 4:500–503
per-share residual income forecasts, 4:486–487
single-stage model, 4:494–495
strengths and weaknesses of, 4:502–503
for valuing a perpetuity, 4:500–502
residual income valuation, 4:479–542
about, 4:480–481
practice problems, 4:522–530
and residual income, 4:481–485
calculation, 4:481–483
commercial implementations, 4:484–485
determinants of residual income, 4:493–494
equity valuation with residual income, 4:483–484
residual income model, 4:485–518
accounting considerations, 4:504–517
adjustments in, 4:511–513
determinants of residual income, 4:493–494
examples, 4:487–492
general form, 4:488–493
guidelines for use, 4:503
international considerations, 4:517–518
multistage model, 4:495–500
other valuation models vs., 4:500–503
per-share residual income forecasts, 4:486–487
single-stage model, 4:494–495
strengths and weaknesses of, 4:502–503
for valuing a perpetuity, 4:500–502
problems to solutions, 4:531–542
residual loss, 3:104
residual risk, 6:476
residuals, from estimating trends, 1:421
residual sum of squares, 1:298
residual value paid in (RVPI), 6:160, 163–164
resource curse, 1:615–616
resources
central banks’ utilization of, 1:607
energy, 1:616–617, 697
M&As for acquisition of, 3:280
natural, 1:615–617
Responsibilities as a CFA Institute Member or CFA Candidate
[Standard of Professional Conduct VII], 1:165–176
Conduct as Participants in CFA Institute Programs
[Standard VII(A)], 1:165–169
application of the standard, 1:167–169
eleventh addition revision, 1:8
guidance, 1:165–167
text of, 1:19, 165
Reference to CFA Institute, Designation and Program
[Standard VII(B)], 1:170–176
application of the standard, 1:174–176
compliance procedures, 1:174
guidance, 1:170–174
text of, 1:19, 170
Responsibilities of Supervisors
[Standard IV(C)], 1:118–126
application of the standard, 1:122–126
in case studies, 1:237, 241
compliance procedures, 1:120–122
adequate, 1:120–121
and code of ethics, 1:120
establishing appropriate incentive structures, 1:122
implementation of compliance education and training, 1:121
eleventh edition revision, 1:7–8
guidance, 1:118–120
detection as part of supervision, 1:119–120
system for supervision, 1:119
text of, 1:18, 118
responsibility-ies
accepting, 1:124
of analysts, 4:31–33
of board of directors, 3:255
of employers, 1:106
execution-only, 1:81
of portfolio managers, 6:261
for research reporting, 4:36–37
social, 3:212–213
restricted lists, creating, 1:36
restricted periods, 1:159, 212
restricted stock transactions, 4:579
restrictions, for private equity funds, 6:156
restrictive fiscal policy, 1:562
restrictive monetary policy, 1:562–563
restrictive takeover laws, 3:290–291
restructuring, 3:315–316; 5:258–259
restructuring costs (restructuring charges), 4:295, 298
and free cash flow to firm, 4:295, 298
IFRS and GAAP on, 2:56
and quality of financial reports, 2:202–208
results
overemphasis of, 1:53
quality of, 2:194, 246 (see also earnings quality)
simulated, 1:99–100
retail borrowers, credit scores of, 5:208
retail currency quotes, 1:519
retail investors, protection of, 1:693–694
retail properties, 6:12, 20–21
real estate investment trusts, 6:91–92, 94–95
retail sales
moving average for, 1:449
REITs and growth in, 6:94–95
and seasonality in time-series analysis, 1:455–458
time-series data for, 1:413
retained earnings, 2:138–139
retention rate, growth rate and, 4:243–246
Rethinking the Equity Risk Premium
[Hammond, Leibowitz, and Siegel], 4:71
retired CFA Institute membership status, 1:175
return(s), 4:51–104. (see also entries
beginning required return; rate of return
abnormal, 4:7
active, 6:290–292 (see also value added [metric])
and active risk, 6:292–293
calculating, 6:469–471
decomposition of, 6:290–291
decomposition of variance in, 6:494
defined, 6:290
expected, 6:488–489, 495–502
and fundamental law of active management, 6:484–488
and information ratio, 6:477
in optimal portfolio construction, 6:481
scaling forecasts of, 6:487–488
in active portfolio management, 6:473–483
all-in, 1:535–536
for appraisal-based indexes, 6:59
by asset class, 6:13, 14, 82, 85
bond, 1:271, 276
on Canadian dollar and Japanese yen, 1:275–276
capital, 6:58
carry trade, 1:549, 558
cash-on-cash, 6:63
cash operating, 2:289–290
collateral, 6:217–218
commodity futures, 6:209–221
constant returns to scale, 1:610
covariance in, 6:281
cumulative abnormal, 1:339–340
debt and equity, 1:270–271
and discount rate, 4:57, 92–93
disproportionate, 4:578
equity risk premium, 4:58–71
ex ante, 6:468, 473–474
excess, 5:227
in excess of risk-free rate, 6:275
expected
active, 6:488–489, 495–502
on bonds, 5:17–19
and intrinsic value, 4:55–57
portfolio, 6:276–277
and required rate of return, 4:54
and risk, 6:473–474
expected holding-period, 4:53
ex post, 6:468, 473, 474
from factor sensitivities, 6:284–285
Fidelity Select Technology Fund and multicollinearity, 1:352–354
multiple linear regression, 1:329–331
and unit roots, 1:465
holding period, 4:52–53, 6:58
importance of, 4:52
income, 6:58–59
internal rate of return (see internal rate of return [IRR])
from intrinsic value estimates, 4:55–57
maximizing, 3:200–201
measures of, 6:255
month-of-the-year effects on, 1:337–338
portfolio
expected return to portfolio, 6:276–277
from factor sensitivities, 6:284–285
for no arbitrage condition, 6:278–280
practice problems, 4:96–100
price, 6:215–216
real estate, 6:8, 58–61
realized, 4:53; 5:17–19; 6:473, 474
rebalance, 6:218
REIT, 6:88, 110, 111
relative total return in FX market, 1:557–558
roll, 6:216–221
solutions to problems, 4:101–104
S&P 500 Index, 1:263–264, 286
standard deviation of, 6:253
stock
month-of-the-year effects, 1:337–338
predictability of, 1:963
real estate returns vs., 6:17–18
stock index returns, 1:269–270
T-bill
conditional heteroskedasticity of, 1:345, 347
Fisher effect, 1:365–368
serial correlation of, 1:351
total, 6:416–417
variance in, 6:253, 281, 494
and weighted average cost of capital, 4:90–92
return attribution, 6:289–292
with Carhart four-factor model, 6:290–292
defined, 6:286
with fundamental factor model, 6:289–290
return desire, 6:255–256
return distribution
for collars, 5:459
for covered calls, 5:446
for protective puts, 5:452
return objective, 6:255–257
return on assets (ROA)
return on equity (ROE), 272n.2, 281.
return on capital approach, 4:6
return on invested capital (ROIC)
revenue
revenue per available room (RevPAR), 6:93–94
revenue recognition
and earnings quality, 2:224–230
and multiple-element contracts, 2:228–229
premature/fraudulent, 2:224–228
and price to sales, 4:414–416
reverse carry arbitrage, 5:302, 322
reverse engineering, 6:236
reverse stock split, 3:133
reverse stress testing, 6:342
reverse synergy, 3:316
reversionary potential, of properties, 6:37
reversion valuation of property, 6:37–39, 43–44
reviewed financial statements, 4:554
reviews
account, 1:77, 86, 94
compensation, 3:250
of compliance procedures, 1:26
for independence/objectivity, 1:36
revising, portfolio, 6:251
RevPAR, see revenue per available room
Reynolds American, Inc., 4:461
RFP, see request for proposal
Rhode Island, ESG risk exposures, 256–258
RICS, see Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors
riding the yield curve” strategy, 5:22–23
rights
drag along, 6:156
obligations and, 3:214
property, 1:600, 701
shareholders, 3:253
stock appreciation, 2:105
tag-along, 6:156
taking, 3:291
voting, 3:291
rights theories, 3:214
Rio Tinto, 6:212
risk(s)
accounting, 3:258
active, 6:292–296
and active manager guidelines, 6:292–296
and active return, 6:292–293
comparing investment’s, 6:295–296
decomposing, 6:293–296
defined, 6:292
for global equity portfolio, 6:495, 501
and information ratio, 6:476–477
optimal, 6:493
in optimal portfolio construction, 6:479–481
active factor, 6:294
in active portfolio management, 6:473–483
active specific, 6:294–295
agency, 6:157
allocation of, 6:255
asset, 3:258
business cycle, 4:88; 6:297, 298
with collars, 5:458–459
confidence, 4:88; 6:297, 298
continuous, 1:507
with convertible bonds, 5:172
correlation across, 1:507
counterparty, 5:435
country, 6:140
country risk rating model, 4:90
with covered calls, 5:456
credit,
with asset-backed securities, 5:238–239
with CDS, 5:262
currency exchange rates and, 1:519, 530
sovereign, 6:429–432
default, 6:378
discrete vs. continuous, 1:507
double counting of, 1:505–506, 508, 509
downside, 5:172
ESG risk exposures, 3:256–258
evaluating price discount for, 6:376–388
expected, 6:473–474, 495
and expected vs. unexpected changes in exchange rates, 1:533
financial, 3:258
foreign exchange
and bid–offer spread, 1:518, 519
with currency futures, 5:437
disclosures about, 2:175–176
exposure to, 2:118–121
and hedging, 2:129
in Notes to Financial Statements, 2:257–258
future price, 5:442
with FX carry trades, 1:549
gamma, 5:411–412
hedging, 5:408
inflation, 4:84; 6:297, 298
information about, 2:250–263
auditor’s opinions, 2:250–254
and bid–offer spread, 5:437
event-specific disclosures, 2:262
financial press, 2:262–263
legal proceedings and contingencies, 2:255–259
Management Discussion and Analysis, 2:259–261
Notes to Financial Statements, 2:250–251, 254–259
interest rate, 5:262
duration, 5:149–157
effective convexity, 5:157–160
and forward exchange rates, 1:530
interest rate sensitivity of bonds, 5:158–160
Royal Dutch Shell’s disclosure of, 2:257
of investment analysis, 1:139–140
investor’s ability to take risk, 6:253–255, 258–259
investor’s willingness to take risk, 6:253–255
legal, 3:257
legislative and regulatory, 3:256–257
liability, 3:258
liquidity, 5:237; 6:258, 378
Index

with long straddles, 5:469
market, 5:470–471; 6:157
market timing, 4:85; 6:297, 298
measurement of, 6:253
notification of, 1:145–146
operating, 3:257–258
operational, 3:222
priced, 6:274
of private equity, 6:156–157
of private real estate investments, 6:15–17
projection, 4:559
with protective puts, 5:456
regulatory, 3:256–257
reputational, 3:257
in research reports, 4:36
residual, 6:476
reversals of (see collars) security selection, 6:294–295
shaping, 5:45–46
sovereign credit, 6:429–432
with spreads, 5:466
of stocks and bonds vs. real estate, 6:17–18
of straight/convertible bonds vs. common stock, 5:173–175
strategy, 3:258
strategy, 6:509
systematic, 3:49; 6:274–275, 280
systemic, 1:678, 685
tail, 6:361
taxation, 6:157
time horizon, 4:84; 6:297, 298
total, 6:293
tracking, 6:292
unsystematic, 3:49
with valuation of stock REITs, 6:104
value at risk, 6:253
and venture capital method of valuation, 6:171–172
yield curve, 5:51–53
@RISK (software), 3:45; 6:139–140
risk-adjusted value
computing, 1:501–502
and decision trees/scenario analysis, 1:507–508
and simulations, 1:505–508
risk analysis
for capital projects, 3:42–51
market risk methods, 3:49–51
stand-alone methods, 3:42–48
full, 1:506–507
selective, 1:506
risk appetite, 6:358
risk arbitrage, 6:276n.4
risk-arbitrage trading, 1:63
risk assessment, probabilistic, 1:495–509
about, 1:495
comparing, 1:506–507
in electricity, commodities, and technology markets, 1:508
function of, 1:509
and risk-adjusted value, 1:507–508
simulations, 1:496–506
risk attribution, 6:292–296
and active manager guidelines, 6:293
active risk, 6:292–296
defined, 6:286
with fundamental factor model, 6:294–296
risk aversion
absolute, 6:384
relative, 6:384n.8
and risk premium for uncertainty, 6:383–384
risk budgeting, 6:358–359
risk capital, 3:199–200
risk-controlled active investment strategy, 6:249–250
risk decomposition, 6:318
risk exposures
with currency futures, 5:436–438
with currency swaps, 5:436–437
with derivatives strategies, 5:434–440
with equity swaps, 5:438–439
ESG, 3:256–258
foreign exchange, 2:118–121
with interest rate forwards, 5:436
with interest rate futures, 5:434–436
with interest rate swaps, 5:434–435
net asset balance sheet, 2:134
net liability balance sheet, 2:134
with stock index futures, 5:439
transaction, 2:118
risk-free rate
defined, 4:54
for historical estimates of equity risk premium, 4:600, 64–65
real, 6:391
returns in excess of, 6:275
and rho, 5:414, 415
synthetic, 5:442
risk management
commodity swaps for, 6:222–223
defined, 6:314
managing foreign exchange risk, 2:129
managing yield curve risk, 5:51–53
with trading algorithms, 6:535–539
risk neutrality, 5:33
risk neutral present value, 6:386
risk-neutral (RN) probability in BS model, 5:391
implies, 5:43
in one-period binomial model, 5:370
in two-period binomial model, 5:374, 375
risk-neutral valuation, 5:206
risk objective, 6:253–255
risk-off mode, FX market, 1:559
risk-on mode, FX market, 1:558–559
risk premium(s)
bond yield plus, 4:88–89
credit
bonds with, 6:421–433
and credit spreads, 6:423–427
defined, 6:422
government bonds with, 6:421–422
influences on, 6:432–433
for Royal Bank of Scotland, 6:432
for default-free bonds, 6:416–419
equity, 4:58–71
and capital asset pricing model, 4:59
demand-side estimates, 4:69n.28
in equities valuation, 6:433–434
ex post, 6:440–441
forward-looking estimates, 4:68–71
historical estimates, 4:59–68
quantifying, 6:440–441
and required return on equity, 4:58–59
supply-side estimates, 4:69–71
factor, 4:79; 6:277
for inflation uncertainty, 6:398–399
property, 6:453
on risky assets, 6:385–388
and uncertainty, 6:383–385
risk profile
investment suitability for, 1:94, 96
understanding, 1:91
risk tolerance, 6:254, 255, 257
risk transfer
and commodity futures exchanges, 6:186
commodity swaps for, 6:222–223
risk-free rate, 5:143–148
interest rate volatility and option-adjusted spread, 5:145–147
option-adjusted spread, 5:144–145
scenario analysis of bonds with options, 5:148
Rite Aid, 4:115–118
rivals, see established rivals
RMBS, see residential mortgage-backed securities
RMRF risk factor
in Carhart four-factor model, 6:280, 290–292
in Fama–French model, 4:79, 80
RMSE, see root mean squared error
RNOA. see return on net operating assets
RN probability. see risk-neutral probability
ROA. see return on assets
roadshows, for IPOs, 1:217
robust standard errors, 1:346, 350n.50
ROCE. see return on capital employed
ROE. see return on equity
Rogers, Jim, 6:229
Rogers International Commodity Index (RICI), 6:226, 227, 229
ROIC. see return on invested capital
roll, 5:261
“rolling down the yield curve” strategy, 5:22–24
roll return, 6:216–221
Rome, ancient, 3:113
Rongde Asset Management Company Limited, 2:26
root mean squared error (RMSE), 1:435, 436
Ross, Stephen, 6:275
Royal Ahold, 2:194
Royal Bank of Canada, 5:122
Royal Bank of Scotland, 6:432
Royal Dutch Shell
accounting scandal, 3:206
Notes to Financial Statements, 2:255–259
use of disclosures, 2:256–259
Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors (RICS), 6:56n.17, 57
Royal & Sun Alliance Group, 3:143
RSS. see regression sum of squares
Rule 10b-18 (SEC), 4:202n.8
Rule 144 (SEC), 4:579
rule of law, 1:600
rules-based active management, 6:297
rules-based indexes, 6:224
Rules of Procedure. see Bylaws and
Rules of Procedure for Professional
Conduct
rumors, addressing, 1:110–111
Russell 1000 Index, 3:174, 175, 179
Russell 2000 Growth Index, 1:267
Russell 2000 Index, 6:474, 475
Russell 2000 Value Index, 1:267
Russia
beer market, 4:140–144
currency crisis in, 1:572
debt crisis in, 5:204; 6:430
population growth, 1:618
sovereign credit risk, 6:429
RVPI. see residual value to paid in
Ryian Holdings PLC, 4:299–301
S
SABMiller plc, 2:95–97, 99; 4:140
Safe Drinking Water Act, 3:257
safety, dividend, 3:179–183
safety projects, 3:8
salary, as compensation award, 3:239–240
sale(s). see also days sales outstanding
(DSO); price to sales (P/S)
cash flow valuation and growth in,
4:313, 328–330
company, 4:147–149
and cost of goods sold, 4:118
days sales outstanding, 2:225–227, 231;
4:132
days sales receivable index, 2:211
days sales receivable index (DSR), 2:211
disclosures from multinationals on,
2:172–175
tartoral value to, 4:435
and free cash flow, 4:311–314
industry, 4:145–147
of inventory, 2:32–34
linear trend regression for, 4:149–422
log-linear trend regression for,
4:422–424
of Nestlé, 2:285–286, 290–292
and receivables at Sunbeam, 2:225–226
repeat sales index, 6:59–60
retail, 1:413, 449, 455–458, 694
seasonality of, 1:452–458
sales, general, and administrative
expenses index (SGAI), 2:211
sales comparison approach
cost and income approaches vs.,
6:25–27
for real estate valuation, 6:51–53
sales forecasts, FCFE from, 4:314
sales growth index (SGI), 2:211
sales order backlogs, 2:208
sales pressure, 1:38
sales projections, 4:145–150
company sales, 4:147–149
industry sales, 4:145–147
and input cost increases, 4:149–150
sales-to-price ratio (S/P), 4:380
Saluja, Kavaljeet, 2:241
same-strike collars, 5:458
samsung, 4:168
sanctions
by CFA Institute, 1:10, 15
for Mitchell Hutchins Asset
Management, 1:249–250
and regulations, 1:686
SAP AG, 4:506, 508
Sarbanes–Oxley Act, 1:678n.2, 693
SARs. see stock appreciation rights
SASB. see Sustainable Accounting
Standards Board
Satyam Computer Services Limited
cash flow quality at, 2:238–242
fictitious reports by, 2:198–200
Saudi Arabia
natural resources, 1:615, 616
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 653
savings
and convergence in open economy,
1:654, 655
in developing vs. developed countries,
1:599
and neoclassical model, 1:643
savings rate
in endogenous growth model, 1:649
in neoclassical model, 1:647
and steady state of growth equilibrium,
1:639–640
scale
constant returns to scale
and convergence in open economy,
1:654, 655
in developing vs. developed countries,
1:599
in endogenous growth model, 1:649
in neoclassical model, 1:647
and steady state of growth equilibrium,
1:639–640
scenario analysis (scenario testing)
about, 1:509
for asset managers, 6:352
for banks, 6:350
of bonds with options, 5:148
for capital projects, 3:44–45
decision trees vs., 1:495
and diligence, 1:131
and risk-adjusted value, 1:507
sensitivity analysis vs., 4:135–136
simulations vs., 1:496, 506–507
scenario limits, 6:359–360
scenario risk measures, 6:339–343
advantages and limitations, 6:345–348
historical scenarios, 6:340–342
hypothetical scenarios, 6:342–343
and VaR, 6:345–348
Scheinkman, José, 5:47
Schlumberger Ltd., 4:14
Schneider Electric SA, 3:133
Scholtes, Myron, 5:38
Schroders Asset Management, 1:273–274
screening, stock, 4:449–451
scrip dividend scheme, 3:128
Seagate Technology, 4:432–434
Sealed Air Corporation, 2:248–250
Sears, Mike, 3:201, 202
seasonality, in time-series analysis,
1:452–458, 468
seasoned equity offering (SEO), 3:227
SEC. see US Securities and Exchange
Commission
secondary buyouts, 6:150
secondary market, as private investment
exit route, 6:150
secondary offerings, of equity REITs,
6:85
secondary research, 1:127–128
secondary venture capital transactions,
6:150
second-order autoregression (AR(2))
in-sample forecast errors with,
1:434–435
instability in, 1:436–438
out-of-sample forecast errors with,
1:435–436
serial correlations and forecasting
quality, 1:434
caller rotation strategies, 4:451
sectors, economic. see economic sectors
securities. see also specific types of
securities
description of, 1:141–142
with path-dependent cash flows,
5:98–99
value added and selection of,
6:471–473
as zero-coupon bonds, 5:78–79
Securities Act (1933), 1:678n.2
Securities Exchange Act (1934), 1:678n.2
securities laws, 3:206, 298–299
securities markets
algorithmic trading and, 6:541–543
regulation of, 1:687–689, 693–694
securities offerings, 3:286, 287
securitization, of receivables, 2:53–55
security (of electronic information),
1:102
Security Analysis (Graham and Dodd),
4:370
security market indexes, 6:469
security market line (SML), 3:49–51
security selection risk, 6:294–295
SEE. see standard error of estimate
seed stage (private equity), 6:137
segment analysis
in long-term equity investment case
study, 2:284–293
of revenue, 4:109
segmented markets, 4:72; 5:35
selection-based indexes, 6:224
selection effect, in open economies,
1:655
segment analysis
in long-term equity investment case
study, 2:284–293
of revenue, 4:109
segmented markets, 4:72; 5:35
selection-based indexes, 6:224
selection effect, in open economies,
1:655
selective disclosure, 1:64, 86, 88
selective risk analysis, 1:506
self-assessment, board of directors,
3:236
self-dealing, 1:107; 3:209
self-financing, in two-period binomial
model, 5:273, 375
self-regulating organizations (SROs),
1:679–680
self-regulation, of securities markets,
1:687–689
“Self-Regulation in Securities Markets”
(Carson), 1:687–688
Index

sellers, credit protection, 5:254–255
selling, general, and administrative (SG&A) expenses
in modeling of operating costs, 4:119–120
on pro forma income statements, 4:173–175
selling expenses, 4:119
selling restrictions, convertible bond, 5:172
sell-side analysts, 4:31–33; 6:246
sell-side firms, 6:531
semiactive investment strategy, 6:249–250
semiconductor manufacturing, 4:168
senior managers
access to, 3:250
agency relationships of, 3:202
compensation reviews for, 3:250
Sensex, see S&P BSE Sensex Index
sensitivity analysis
and absolute valuation models, 24
and options risk, 3:45–46
for asset managers, 6:352
equity exposure, 6:335
fixed-income exposure, 6:335–336
options risk, 6:336–338
and VaR, 6:344–348
sentiment, asset values and, 6:379
SEO, see seasoned equity offering
Separate Financial Statements (IAS 27), 2:8
serial correlation, 1:347–351, 354–355
in autoregressive models, 1:415, 427–430
consequences of, 1:347–348
correcting for, 1:350–351
testing for, 1:348–350
in time-series forecasting, 1:467–468
serial correlation and heteroskedasticity
adjusted standard errors, 1:350n.50
serial-correlation consistent standard errors, 1:350n.50
service(s)
additional, for select clients, 1:88
debt, 6:62
denial-of-service attacks, 6:542
disclosing level of, 1:86
new, 3:7
support, 2:229–230
service fees, 1:40
service period, 2:103
service providers, selecting, 1:135–136
"set in arrears," 5:160
settled in arrears payment convention, 5:312, 313, 400
settlement
cash, 5:259–260, 439; 6:206
of credit default swaps, 5:259–260
of foreign currency transactions, 2:118–119
of forward rate agreements, 5:312–313
physical, 5:259
for spot exchange rate quotes, 1:517
for stock index futures, 4:349
T+1, 1:517n.2
T+2, 1:517
settlement date, 1:530
SG&A expenses. see selling, general, and administrative expenses
SGAI, see sales, general, and administrative expenses index
SGI, see sales growth index
Shale oil, 6:188
Shanghai A-Share Stock Price Index, 3:131
Shanghai Commodity Exchange, 6:201
shaping risk, 3:45–46
share(s), see also equities (equity securities); stock(s)
active, 6:352, 477
basic earnings per share, 4:373
bonus issue of, 3:130
book value per share (BVPS), 4:206, 402
computing, 4:405–406
and fair value accounting, 4:407–410
net asset value per share vs., 6:97, 98
and share repurchases, 3:166–167
tangible, 4:406–407
canceled, 3:161
company limited by shares, 6:152
company-related factors, 6:288–289
dividends per share, 3:155
earnings per share, 3:155
basic, 4:373
and capital projects, 3:56
diluted, 4:373
historical average, 4:376
for nonrecurring items, 4:374–376
normalized, 4:376–377
P/E multiples, 4:367, 371
and share repurchases, 3:164–167, 170
and technological cannibalization, 4:157–159, 161–163
trailing, 4:374–375
market, 4:111–112
market conversion premium per share, 5:171
net asset value per share application of, 6:101–103
as benchmark, 6:97–98
calculation of, 6:99–101
and calculation of NAV, 6:102
Capitol Shopping Center REIT Inc.
case study, 6:120–121
premiums on, 6:103
for publicly traded real estate securities, 6:99–103
as relative valuation tool, 6:102–103
no-growth value per share, 4:221
per-share residual income forecasts, 4:486–487
transferability of, 3:225
for venture capital investments, 6:167
share-based compensation, 2:98–105
at American Eagle Outfitters, Inc., 2:99–100
equity valuation for, 4:10
as noncash charges, 4:299
private company valuation for, 4:547
at SABMiller plc, 2:99
stock appreciation rights, 2:105
stock grants, 2:101–102
stock options, 2:102–104
Share-Based Payment (ASC 718), 4:548n.7
Share-Based Payment (SFAS 123R), 4:548n.7
share-based payments, 4:10
share count, 4:132
shareholder agreements, 4:546
shareholders
communication with, 4:10
credits with, 6:229–230
credits with managers, 6:227–229
equitable treatment of, 3:254
equity of, 4:402
preference for current income vs. capital gains, 3:152
in private company valuation, 4:545
proxy votes by, 3:244
rights of, 2:253
share price, see stock price
share repurchases, 3:161–177
and dividend discount model, 4:201n.3, 218–219
dividend vs. share repurchase decision, 3:169–177
dilution from employee stock options, 3:170
example, 3:175–177
financial leverage, 3:170–173
managerial flexibility, 3:170
share price, 3:170
tax advantages, 3:170
financial statement effects, 3:164–167
methods, 3:162–164
as post-offer defense mechanism for takeovers, 3:293
Russell 1000 companies, 3:175
US banks, 3:174
valuation of cash dividends vs., 3:167–169
shark repellents, 3:290
Sharpe, William, 6:246, 274, 467
Sharpe ratio
in active portfolio management, 6:473–476
adjusting risk and return with, 6:475–476
and ex ante risk and return, 6:473–474
and ex post risk and return, 6:473, 474
information ratio vs., 6:477–478
in optimal portfolio construction, 6:478–480, 483
Shell Oil Company (SOC), 2:255–259
Shenhua, 6:212
Sherman Antitrust Act, 2:91–92
Shiller, Robert, 6:443
shock events, protective puts and, 4:462–464
short legs, adding, 4:462–464
short positions
and covered calls/protective puts, 5:454
market value of, 5:296
synthetic, 5:441–442
short puts, 5455
short-run exchange rate movements, 1533
short straddles, 5467
short-term default-free interest rates, 6405, 413
short-term government bills, 464–65
short-term investors, 4546
short-term nominal interest rates, 6399
short-term stock return performance, 1339–340
Shuanghui, 6191
Shumway, Tyler, 2236
Sibor (Singapore Libor), 5402
SICAR. see société d’investissement en capital à risque
Siegel, Laurence B., 71
Silicon AG, 3143, 172–173
Silver Wheaton Corporation, 4
similar companies, 539
simulation, see simulated results
simple linear regression. see linear regression
simple random walks, 1442
simulated results, 199–100
simulations, 1496–506
about, 1509
with constraints, 1503–504
book value constraints, 1503–504
earnings and cash flow constraints, 1504
market value constraints, 1504
decision making based on, 1502–503
decision trees and scenario analysis vs., 1506–507
good, 1499
historical simulation method, 6325–326
Home Depot example, 1499–502
issues with, 1504–505
Monte Carlo and extreme events, 6331
for private equity investments, 6139–140
for risk analysis of capital projects, 345–48
for VaR estimation, 6326–329
and risk-adjusted value, 1505–508
running, 1498–499
scenario analysis and decision trees vs., 1496
steps in, 1496–499
checking for correlation across variables, 1498
defining probability distributions for variables, 1496–498
determining probabilistic variables, 1496
running simulations, 1498–499
simultaneous dissemination, 185
Singapore active return and weights for equities, 6405, 413
algorithmic trading/HFT, 6537
commodity exchanges, 6203
common law, 3113
dividend payout ratios, 3161
equity REITs, 683
FFM factors, 480n.44
FX market business hours, 1518
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1623
natural resources, 1615, 617
openness of economy, 1656
publicly traded real estate equities, 681, 82
R&D expenditures, 1626
real estate operating companies, 696
real GDP per capita, 1602, 603
and growth in real GDP per capita, 1653
and real GDP growth, 1597–599
self-regulating organizations in, 1680
Singer–Terhaar method, 472n.34
single-factor models, multifactor vs., 6273–274
single-family houses, 611
single-name CDS, 5255–256
single-stage model
for free cash flow valuation, 4320–321
for residual income, 4494–495
Singapore Libor. see Sibor
sinking fund bonds, 5123–124
6-K, Form, 416
size, company, 4545, 551
size premiums, 4558
sizing options, for capital projects, 352
slope, default-free yield curves, 6411–413, 419
slope coefficients, 1325, 359
slow markets, 5470
small-cap stocks
investment strategies involving, 6445–446
month-of-the-year effects on returns, 1337–338
small minus big (SMB) risk factor
in Carhart four-factor model, 6280, 290–292
in Fama–French model, 480
smart order routing, 6533
Smithfield Foods, 6191
SML. see security market line
smoothing of values, with moving-average models, 1448–540
SOC. see Shell Oil Company
social media, 19
and duties to employer, 1108
limited disclosures on, 189
and material nonpublic information, 159
misrepresentation on, 145
retention of information on, 1147
société d’investissement en capital à risque (SICAR), 6152
society, benefit of ethics to, 112
soft capital rationing, 342
soft commissions, 176
soft commodities (cash crops), 6191–192
average annual sector roll return, 6220, 221
commodity life cycle, 6198–199
soft dollars, 176
software, bundling of, 1692
software companies, pre-tax operating margin of, 1497–498
sole proprietorships, 3224–225
solicitation, of former clients, 1109–114, 229
Solow, Robert, 1635
Solow two-factor production model, 1614n.12
Sonia. see Sterling OverNight Index
Average
Sonnenfeld, Jeffrey, 3233
Sonoco Products Company, 4212–213
“Soul of Dell,” 3216–217
South Africa
appraisal-based indexes, 659n.22
convergence with advanced countries, 1658
exports and foreign direct investment in, 1657
financial statements for subsidiaries of foreign companies, 2130
historical equity risk premium, 461, 63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1623
natural resources, 6167
precious metals, 6191
real GDP per capita, 1598, 653, 654
South America, 6191. see also specific countries
South Korea
algorithmic trading/HFT, 6537
appraisal-based indexes, 659n.22
average hours worked, 1622
convergence with advanced countries, 1658
currency crisis in, 1572
dividend payout ratios, 3161
economic growth, 1630
exports and foreign direct investment in, 1657
government bond market, 525
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1623, 624
labor and total factor productivity, 1627
money supply growth and inflation, 1256, 257, 261, 286, 288
natural resources, 1615, 617
Novo Nordisk sales, 4109, 110
OECD Principles, 3252n.18
openness of economy, 1656
population growth, 1618
R&D expenditures, 1626
real GDP per capita, 1597–599, 602, 603, 653
swap market, 525
yield curve factors for government securities, 549–50
yield curve movements, 545, 47
sovereign credit risk, 6429–432
sovereign debt, benchmark bonds and, 579
S/P. see sales-to-price ratio
S&P. see Standard & Poor’s Corporation
S&P 500 Composite Index, 4394
S&P 500 Growth Index
multicollinearity, 1332–334
multiple linear regression, 1330–331
unit roots and, 1465
S&P 500 Index
dividends for companies on, 3:142–143, 179
and Fed Model, 4:395
futures contract on, 5:439
and GDP growth, 1:606
GGM equity risk premium estimate, 4:68–69
and inflation, 1:263–264, 286
macroeconomic equity risk premium estimate, 4:70–71
market cap guidelines, 4:451
relative strength indicators, 4:442–444
and returns of asset classes, 6:13, 14, 82, 85
Sharpe ratio, 6:474, 475
as spot index, 5:399
and Super 1500 Composite Index, 4:435
survivorship bias in, 4:65n.23
total annual compound return with dividends reinvested, 3:126
in value added calculations, 6:472, 482, 483
and VIX, 5:416
yield of US Treasury bonds and, 1:278
S&P 500 Value Index, 1:465
multicollinearity, 1:352–354
multiple linear regression, 1:330–331
Spain
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
commercial property values, 6:452
default-free government bonds, 6:421
economic growth, 1:658–662
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
historical equity risk premium, 4:61, 63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
labor force participation rate, 1:618, 619
labor input and potential growth, 1:620–621
natural resources, 1:616
net migration, 1:620
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
population growth, 1:618
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 598, 653
Spatt, C., 1:701n.31
S&P BSE 100 Index, 1:451–452
S&P BSE Sensex Index (Sensex), 4:66–67
S&P, see Standards of Practice Council
S&P Dow Jones US Index Committee, 4:450
SPDR Barclays Long-Term Treasury, 4:442–444
SPDR Bloomberg Barclays Long-Term Corporate Bond ETF (LWC)
historical VaR estimation, 6:324–325
Monte Carlo VaR estimation, 6:327–328
parametric VaR estimation, 6:320–322
VaR estimation, 6:318–319
SPDR S&P Emerging Europe ETF, 4:442–444
SPDR Stoxx Europe 50 Index, 4:442–444
SPDR S&P 500 ETF (SPY)
parametric VaR estimation, 6:327–328
spurious correlation, 1:267–268
SPDR S&P 500 ETF (SPY)
historical VaR estimation, 6:324–325
Monte Carlo VaR estimation, 6:327–328
parametric VaR estimation, 6:320–322
VaR estimation, 6:318–319
SPDR S&P Emerging Europe ETF, 4:442–444
SPDR Stoxx Europe 50 Index, 4:442–444
special dividends, 3:128–130
special purpose entities (SPEs), 2:51–55
of Digilog, 2:206
and effects of securitizing assets, 2:53–55
for a leased asset, 2:52–53
other business combinations vs., 2:36
tax implications of, 4:129
special purpose vehicles (SPVs), 5:238
speculative-grade bonds, 5:210
speculators
and commodity hedging, 6:212
in commodity markets, 6:202, 203
and Hedging Pressure Hypothesis, 6:211
SPEs, see special purpose entities
SPF, see Survey of Professional Forecasters
S&P GSCI, 6:226–228
average annual sector roll return, 6:220, 221
historical roll return, 6:219–220
rebalancing costs, 6:229
return components, 6:217–218
spillover effect, 1:622–623, 681n.13
spin-offs, 3:316; 4:9
split-off, 3:316
split-rate tax system, 3:151–152
S&P Midcap 400 Index, 4:435, 451
sponsored access, 6:539
spoofing, 6:540
spot curve (spot yield curve)
defined, 5:7, 77
and forward prices, 5:19–20
and forward rate model, 5:38–16
relationship of forward curve and, 5:11–14
and spot rates, 5:7
zero-coupon bond on, 5:7
spot exchange rates and arbitrage, 1:520–524
in foreign exchange market, 1:517
in foreign exchange rate quotes, 1:527–528
and forward exchange rates/interest rates, 1:546–548
forward rates vs., 1:525–528
predictors of future, 1:536–540
spot markets, 6:186
spot prices
defined, 6:204
and forward prices, 5:8–12
and futures price, 6:199, 200
localization of, 6:207
spot rates, 5:6–24
active bond portfolio management, 5:20–24
from benchmark par curve, 5:82
currency swap pricing with, 5:338–340
currency swap valuation with, 5:341–342
current forward curve and evolution of, 5:21–22
defined, 5:7
and forward prices/rates, 5:8–12
and spot curve, 5:7
valuation of option-free bonds with, 5:79–80
from yield curve, 5:126–127
yield to maturity, 5:16–19
spot return, 6:217–218
spread(s)
bear, 5:459, 461–462
bid–ask
multiple linear regression model for, 1:321–325
and nonlinearity of functional form, 1:358–362
and variable bias, 1:357–358
bid–offer
defined, 1:517
for forward exchange rates, 1:527–530
from interbank markets vs. dealers, 1:517–518
and liquidity, 1:518–519, 530
bond, 5:268–269
bull, 5:459–465
butterfly, 5:459n.33
calendar, 5:466–467, 478, 6:205–206
CDS, 5:257, 269
and change in CDS value, 5:270
credit, 5:231–237, 459
for banking and airline sector, 6:428
and convertible bond valuation, 5:175
coupon bond valuation, 5:231
for credit default swaps, 5:267–271
and credit risk premiums, 6:423–427
present value of expected loss, 5:234–237
term structure of, 5:232–233
and yield to maturity, 5:207
debt, 5:459
of default-free yield curves, 6:413–415
I-, 5:29n.6, 31
Libor–OIS, 5:32–33
modified country spread model, 6:140n.1
nominal yield, 1:558
option, 5:459–467
option-adjusted, 5:144–147, 178
as price quotation convention, 5:30–33
swap, 5:29–31
TED, 5:32
Z-, 5:30–31
spreaders, 6:533
spreadsheet modeling, 4:237–238
for cash flow projections, 3:36–38
for forecasting dividends, 4:246–247
sustainable growth calculation, 4:238
valuing stock with, 4:237–238
spread trading, 6:532
Sprint, 4:89
S&P/TMX 600 Index, 4:435, 451
S&P/TMX Canadian Index, 3:142–143
spurious correlation, 1:265
S&P US REIT Index, 6:85
SPVs, see special purpose vehicles
SPY, see SPDR S&P 500 ETF
SROs, see self-regulating organizations
Standards of Practice Handbook, 1:3, 5–9, 11, 14

eleventh edition, 1:7–9

revisions to, 1:6–7

on trade allocation, 1:246

Standards of Independence of Professional Conduct, 1:5–19, 21–207. see also Asset Manager Code of Professional Conduct (AMC)

adoption of, 1:10

and applicable law, 1:22–23

and CFA members’ position of trust, 4:33, 6:261

conflicts of interest [Standard VI], 1:149–164

disclosure of conflicts [Standard VI(A)], 1:18, 149–156, 230–231, 241–242

priority of transactions [Standard VI(B)], 1:18, 157–162, 243–244

re?erral fees [Standard VI(C)], 1:18, 162–164

text of, 1:18

duties to clients [Standard III], 1:73–105

fair dealing [Standard III(B)], 1:17, 82–90, 236–237, 246

loyalty, prudence, and care [Standard III(A)], 1:7, 73–81, 242–243, 246

performance presentation [Standard III(D)], 1:17, 97–101

preservation of confidentiality [Standard III(E)], 1:17, 101–105

suitability [Standard III(C)], 1:17, 90–97, 235–236, 243, 249–250

text of, 1:16–17

duties to employers [Standard IV], 1:105–126

additional compensation arrangements [Standard IV(B)], 1:17, 116–117, 230–231

loyalty [Standard IV(A)], 1:17, 105–115, 229–230

responsibilities of supervisors [Standard IV(C)], 1:7–8, 18, 118–126, 237, 241

text of, 1:17–18

evolution of, 1:6

and importance of ethics, 1:11–15

on inside information, 4:16

integrity of capital markets [Standard II], 1:56–73

market manipulation [Standard II(B)], 1:16, 68–73

material nonpublic information [Standard II(A)], 1:16, 56–67

text of, 1:16

investment analysis, recommendations, and actions [Standard V], 1:126–148

communication with clients and prospective clients [Standard V(B)], 1:8, 18, 137–146, 249–250

diligence and reasonable basis [Standard V(A)], 1:18, 126–137, 242

record retention [Standard V(C)], 1:18, 146–148

text of, 1:18

notification of, 1:114

practice problems, 1:117–195

and Professional Conduct Program, 1:9–10

professionalism [Standard I], 1:21–56

and independence and objectivity [Standard I(B)], 1:16, 30–42, 230–231

knowledge of the law [Standard I(A)], 1:16, 21–29

misconduct [Standard I(D)], 1:16, 53–56

misrepresentation [Standard I(C)], 1:16, 43–53

text of, 1:16

and Research Objectivity Standards, 1:210–211

research reporting responsibilities in, 4:36, 37

responsibilities as a CFA Institute member or CFA candidate [Standard VII], 1:165–176

conduct as participants in CFA Institute programs [Standard VII(A)], 1:8, 19, 165–169

reference to CFA Institute designation and Program [Standard VII(B)], 1:19, 170–176

text of, 1:18–19

solutions to problems, 1:196–207

and Standards of Practice Council, 1:10–11

in Standards of Practice Handbook, 1:3, 5–9

text of, 1:16–19

and values of CFA Institute, 1:15

standards of value (term), 4:548–550

Standing Interpretations Committee Interpretation 31, 4:414–415

Starbucks Corporation

linear trend analysis for sales, 1:419–422

log-linear trend analysis for sales, 1:422–424

seasonality of sales, 1:453–455

start-up stage (private equity), 6:137

statement of cash flows (cash flow statements) discrepancies of balance sheets and, 4:314

FCFF from, 4:293–295

modeling, 4:134

Nestle, 2:293–297

noncash charges on, 4:295–301

pro forma, 4:177–182

capital investment forecast, 4:178

depreciation forecast, 4:178

and forecasted balance sheet, 4:181–182

forecasted cash flow statement, 4:179–181

working capital forecast, 4:178–179

reclassifications on, 2:202

Statement of Financial Accounting Standards

Business Combinations (SFAS 141R), 2:8; 4:566

Fair Value Measurements (SFAS 157), 4:30n.13, 547n.5, 549n.13

Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets (SFAS 142), 4:547n.5

---

SSE. see sum of squared errors

stabilized net operating income, 6:31–32

stable dividend policy, 3:155–157

Staff Accounting Bulletin No. 101, SEC, 4:414, 415n.42

Staff Accounting Bulletin No. 104, SEC, 4:415

staggered boards of directors, 3:291

stakeholder impact analysis, 3:199

stakeholder payoffs, in LBO model, 6:147–148

corporate governance by, 3:254

and corporate performance, 3:198–202

external, 3:198

internal, 3:198

stakeholder view of ethics, 3:208–209

stand-alone methods of risk analysis, 3:42–48

Monte Carlo simulation, 3:45–48

scenario analysis, 3:44–45

sensitivity analysis, 3:43–44

standard deviation and correlation coefficient, 1:261–262

of returns, 6:253

and standard error of estimate, 1:285

standard error of estimate (SEE)

heteroskedastic, 1:341–343

for hypothesis testing, 1:291

for linear regression with one variable, 1:284–287

for multiple linear regression, 1:324

standard errors

Hansen’s method of adjusting, 1:350–351

heteroskedasticity-consistent, 1:346n.43

Newey–West method of adjusting, 1:350–351

robust, 1:346, 350n.50

serial correlation of, 1:350–351

White-corrected, 1:346n.43

Standard Europe Contract, 5:256

standardized beta, 6:285

standardized unexpected earnings (SUE), 4:440–441

standard market model, for interest rate options, 5:400–401

standard normal distribution, cumulative probabilities for, 1:711–712

Standard North American Contract, 5:256

Standard & Poor’s Corporation (S&P), 6:244

bond ratings, 3:109, 154

CCC-rated companies, 5:212

credit ratings by, 5:210–211; 6:623n.27

Dividend Aristocrats, 3:142–143

market cap guidelines, 4:387

rating of US Treasuries, 6:377

Standard & Poor’s Depository Receipt (SPDR), 4:422–424; see also specific funds

Standard & Poor’s Super 1500 Composite Index, 4:435, 436

Standards of Practice Council (SPC), 1:10–11, 15

Index
Index

Noncontrolling Interests in Consolidated Financial Statements (SFAS 160), 2:8
Share-Based Payment (SFAS 123R), 4:54, 58, 7
statement of governance policies, 3:241–242
statements of account information, 1:77
static trade-off theory, 3:106–108
stationarity tests, 1:368
Station Holdco LLC, 2:26
statistical arbitrage (stat arb), 6:531–532
statistical distributions, probability distributions based on, 1:498
statistical factor models, 6:281, 289
statistically significant correlation, 1:277
statistical multifactor model, for required return on equity, 4:84
status, client, 1:102
statutes, 1:679
statutory merger, 3:276
statutory tax rate, 4:128–129
Staunton, Mike, 4:89
steady state rate of growth, 1:636–642
and capital deepening, 1:636–637
in China, Japan, and Ireland, 1:637–638
as equilibrium, 1:638–641
impact of parameters on, 1:639–641
steepness, yield curve, 5:47
Sterling OverNight Index Average (Sonia), 5:33
Stern Stewart & Company, 3:62n.17; 4:484n.8
stochastic (term), 5:81
stock(s), see also equities (equity securities); share(s), share repurchases
BSM model for, 5:390
common, 4:83–84; 5:173–175
and company size, 6:445–446
and control premiums, 4:569–570
economic growth and prices of, 1:605–606
estimating beta for, 1:291–293
growth, 6:444–446
international, 4:320–321
large-cap, 6:445–446
mid-cap, 6:445–446
momentum, 6:280
month-of-the-year effects on, 1:337–338
noncallable fixed-rate perpetual preferred stock, 4:216–217
non-dividend paying, 4:229–230
ownership of, 1:151–153
perpetual preferred, 4:216–217
preferred, 4:216–217, 318–319
and private company valuation, 4:546
purchase of, as form of acquisition, 3:284–285, 286
REIT, 6:104
restricted, 4:579
returns on bond returns vs., 1:271
government debt vs., 4:60–63
month-of-the-year effects, 1:337–338
predictability of, 1:463
real estate vs., 6:17–18
for stock indexes, 1:269–270
screening of, 4:449–451
selection of, 4:9, 459–461
small-cap, 1:337–338; 6:445–446
stock offerings for mergers and acquisitions, 3:286–287
terminal value of, 4:228
value, 6:280, 444–446
stock appreciation rights (SARs), 2:105
stock component, of BSM model, 5:391, 391–394
stock dividends, 3:130–132
stock grants, 2:101–102
stockholders agency relationships of, 3:202
information asymmetry for, 3:203–204
maximizing returns for, 3:200–201
role of, 3:199–200
as stakeholders, 3:198
stock indexes, 1:269–270; 5:307. see also specific indexes
stock index futures, 5:439
stock market crash (1929), 3:277
stock options
BSM model for, 5:395–396
as compensation, 2:102–104; 4:239, 240
dilution from, 3:170
pricing models for, 2:102–103
Stock Practice Aid. see Valuation of Privately-Held Company Equity
Securities Issued as Compensation stock price and dividend reductions, 3:143
and dividend vs. share purchase decision, 3:170
growth rate implied by, 4:219–220
and net present value, 3:26–27
stock splits, 3:132–134
stock valuation. see also equities valuation with H-model, 4:231–232
multiple valuation indicators in, 4:447–448
for non-dividend paying stock, 4:229–230
with spreadsheet modeling, 4:237–238
with two-stage dividend discount model, 4:226–228
stop-loss limits, 6:360
Stora Enso Oyj, 4:414, 435
storage commodity valuation and, 6:199
Theory of, 6:212–213
storage real estate investment trusts, 6:91, 93, 94
STOXX Europe 50 Index, 4:442, 444 straddles, 5:467–469
analytics for, 5:472–473
applications, 5:477–478
defined, 5:459
long, 5:124, 469
short, 5:467
straight bonds and callable bonds/call options, 5:125
capped floaters vs., 5:160
defined, 5:121
effective convexity of, 5:158
effective duration of, 5:152
floored floaters vs., 5:163
and putable bonds/put options, 5:125–126
risk–return characteristics of convertible bonds and underlying stock vs., 5:173–175
straight-line depreciation, 3:32, 33
straight-line rent, 6:105
straight value, convertible bond, 5:170
strategic asset allocation, 6:250–251
strategic policy risk, 3:258
strategic portfolio decision making, 6:299
strategic transactions, 4:569
strategy risk, 6:509
stress tests, 1:699; 6:339, 350
strictly stationary (term), 4:26n.11
strike calls, multiple, 5:464
strike price (striking price). see exercise price
stripping, 5:79
structural models, 5:213–221
credit ratings and reduced form models vs., 5:230
credit risk measures, 5:216–218
estimation of inputs, 5:218–221
option analogies for, 5:214–215
valuation formula, 5:215–216
structured bonds. see asset-backed securities (ABS)
structured products. see asset-backed securities (ABS)
style analysis correlations, 1:266–267
style factors, 6:289
sub-advisors, selecting, 1:129, 136
subject companies, Research Objectivity Standards on, 1:212, 214, 217
subject property, in cost approach to real estate valuation, 6:25
submanagers, 1:96, 132–133
subordinated debt holders, 6:426–427
subprime mortgage crisis, 6:142
subsidiaries, 2:116, 129–130
subsidiary mergers, 3:276
subsidies, government regulation and, 1:697–699
substandard working conditions, 3:210
substantive law, 1:681
substitutes in beer markets, 4:138, 139
in cognac industry, 4:170
and financial forecasts, 4:137–139
in industry structure, 4:13
substitution, inter-temporal rate of, 6:380–384
succession events, 5:259
succession plans, 3:249
SUE. see standardized unexpected earnings
suitability, 1:96–97
for entire portfolio, 1:94–95
for investor risk profile, 1:94, 96
Suitability [Standard III(C)], 1:90–97
application of the standard, 1:94–97
in case studies, 1:235–236, 243
and changes in investment objectives, 1:249–250
Syngenta AG, 4:295–298
synthetic assets, 5:440–442
synthetic call options, 5:443
synthetic cash, 5:442
synthetic CDOs, 5:279
synthetic floating-rate bonds, 5:330–331
synthetic long positions, 5:441
synthetic put options, 5:442–443
synthetic risk-free rate, 5:442
synthetic short positions, 5:441–442
Syisco Company, 4:149
systematic account reviews, 1:86
systematic risk
in CAPM, 3:49
in Carhart four-factor model, 6:280
defined, 6:274
in multifactor models, 6:274–275
systemic risk, 1:678, 685

T
T+1 settlement, 1:517n.2
T+2 settlement, 1:517
table format of cash flow projections, 4:28–30
table of contents, research report, 4:36
tablet computer industry, 4:153–163
tactical asset allocation, 6:251
tag-along rights, for private equity funds, 6:156
tail risk, 6:361
Taiwan
natural resources, 1:616
real GDP per capita, 1:597–599, 653
Taiwan Semiconductor Manufacturing Company, 4:377–378, 496–500
takeover(s), 3:276, 289–295
Engelhard Corporation, 3:294–295
post-offer defense mechanisms, 3:292–294
crown jewel defense, 3:293
greenmail, 3:292
just say no defense, 3:292
leveraged recapitalization, 3:293
litigation, 3:292
Pac-Man defense, 3:293
share repurchase, 3:293
white knight defense, 3:293–294
white squire defense, 3:294
pre-offer defense mechanisms, 3:289–292
fair price amendments, 3:291
golden parachutes, 3:292
poison pills, 3:290
poison puts, 3:290
restricted voting rights, 3:291
restrictive takeover laws, 3:290–291
staggered boards of directors, 3:291
supermajority voting provisions, 3:291
takeover premium, 3:306
Talisman Energy, Inc., 4:256–257
tangible book value per share, 4:406–407
target capital structure, 3:107–108
target company (target)
defined, 3:276
M&A analysis, 3:299–310
comparable company analysis, 3:305–308
comparable transaction analysis, 3:308–310
discounted cash flow analysis, 3:299–305
target fund, private equity, 6:154
target payout adjustment model, 3:116–157
target payout ratio, 3:156
target price, realization of, 5:447–448
target weights, WACC, 4:91
Tata Chemicals Ltd., 4:253
tax argument for company value and
dividend policy, 3:136–137
taxation risk, with private equity investments, 6:157
taxes
after-tax cost of debt, 3:101–102
after-tax cost of equity, 3:102
in capital structure decisions, 3:98–103
defered, 4:298–299; 6:104–105
in developing vs. developed countries, 1:601
dividend imputation tax system, 3:151
and dividend policy, 3:149–152
and dividend reinvestment plans, 3:128
dividend vs. share purchase decision, 3:170
double taxation system, 3:150–151
and equity REITs, 6:84, 86–88, 96–97
and government regulation, 1:697–699
as investor constraint, 6:259
and mergers and acquisitions, 3:282
modeling of, 4:127–131
for multinationals, 2:170–172
NOPLAT, 3:302–303
pre-tax interest coverage, 6:429
and private company valuation, 4:546, 548
on private real estate equity investments, 6:14
and REOCs, 6:86–88, 96–97
split-rate tax system, 3:151–152
and value of properties, 6:24
and weighted cost of capital, 4:90–92
tax-exempt municipal bonds (munis), 5:122
tax law, in IOSCO framework, 1:690
tax rates
cash, 4:128–131
effective, 4:128–131
statutory, 4:128–129
Taylor, John, 6:403
Taylor rule, 6:403–405
T-bills. see US Treasury bills
T-bonds. see US Treasury bonds
TC. see transfer coefficient
TD Ameritrade Holding Corp., 4:412
TD Bank Group, 4:405–406
technical indicators, 4:439
technological developments, 4:153–163
base case scenarios, 4:161, 162
bull and bear case scenarios, 4:161–163
impact of cannibalization, 4:159–163
potential for cannibalization, 4:153–159
technological knowledge, in production function, 1:615
technology
in classical model, 1:635
cross-border M&A for transfer of, 3:283
and economic growth, 1:611–613, 625–629
in growth accounting equation, 1:613–614
and long-term forecasts, 4:167–168
in neoclassical model, 1:643, 647
and oil, 6:188
and total factor productivity, 1:609
transfer of, 1:652
technology bubble (2000), 6:159, 403,
430, 444, 445
technology companies, probabilistic risk assessment for, 1:508
TED spread, 5:32
TelisaSonera, 3:129–130
template errors, with capital projects, 3:56
Templetion World fund, 6:475, 478
temporal method
analytical issues with, 2:146–153
balance sheet exposures with, 2:149–152
and currency exchange rate movement, 2:158
and current rate method, 2:162–163
translating assets and liabilities with, 2:134–135
translating financial statements with, 2:134–135
10b-18 rule, 3:161, 178n.59
10-Q Form, 4:16
tenant concentration, 6:90
tenant improvements (TIgs), 6:42
tender offer, 3:289, 298–299
Tenesssee Valley Authority (TVA), 5:162
tenor (term), 5:7, 435
term in valuation of mature growth phase, 4:128
and resale value, 4:43–44
terminal price multiples, 4:400–402
based on comparables, 4:401
defined, 4:400
multiple based on fundamentals, 4:400
in valuation of mature growth phase, 4:401–402
terminal share price, 4:210
terminal value
company, 6:144, 170–171
in long-term forecasts, 4:165–167
of M&A target, 3:300, 304–305
of stock, 4:228
terminal year incremental after-tax non-operating cash flow, 3:35
termination date, 3:30
termination policies, employee, 1:109
term premium, 5:39–40
term rent, 6:37–38
term sheet, 6:143
term structure of credit spreads, 5:232–233
of interest rates, 5:33–45
arbitrage-free models, 5:42–45
calibrating binomial interest rate trees to match, 5:91–93
equilibrium models, 5:38–42
liquidity preference theory, 5:34
local expectations theory, 5:33–34
modern models, 5:38–45
preferred habitat theory, 5:35–36
segmented markets theory, 5:35
in tests of bond analytics, 5:178
traditional theories, 5:33–38
of volatility, 5:416
TerraNova Energy, 4:96, 101
Tesco PLC, 4:146, 461
Texas Pacific Group, 6:136, 141
TPP, see total factor productivity
Thai Beverage, 3:145
Tibor. see Tokyo Interbank Offered Rate
Tobin’s q, 1:327–329, 332, 4:194
Tokyo, Japan, 1:518, 519
Tokyo Commodity Exchange, 6:203
Tokyo Interbank Offered Rate (Tibor), 5:25
Tootsie Roll Industries, 3:131–132
top-down approach forecasting, 4:22–23
investing, 4:226–7
modeling operating costs, 4:114
modeling revenue, 4:111–112
working capital projections, 4:132–133
Toronto-Dominion Bank, 4:96, 405
tort laws, 3:206
total debt, total capital ratio, 6:429
total factor productivity (TFP), 1:609
and capital deepening, 1:611–613
in growth accounting equation, 1:613–614
and steady state of growth equilibrium, 1:640
and technology, 1:626–628
and US economic growth, 1:646–647
total invested capital (TIC), 4:432
total periodic pension costs, 2:94
total return, 6:416–417
total return swaps, 5:438n.9, 6:223–224
total risk, 6:293
Total SA, 3:143; 4:75–76
total value added, 6:471–472
total value to paid in (TVPI), 6:160
163–164
total variation, in ANOVA, 1:298
toxic waste, dumping of, 3:214
Toyota Motor Corporation dividend policy, 3:154, 179
forward P/E, 4:384–385
intrinsic value and expected return, 4:55
value creation, 6:141
TP Analytics, 2:170n.5
tracking error, 6:292–294
ex ante, 6:333, 352–353
ex post, 6:352–353
tracking risk, 6:292
trade, free, 1:601–602, 691–692
trade allocation procedures, 1:85–86, 245–247
trade balance, 1:553, 654
trader collusion, 6:540
traders, commodity market, 6:203
trades carry, 1:548–551
defined, 1:548–549
example, 1:550–551
risks and rewards on, 1:549
with US dollar and Turkish lira, 1:557–558
yen, 1:555–556
fat finger, 6:539
undervalued (term), 4:25, 89
derweight (term), 6:6470
unequal lives, mutually exclusive projects with, 3:39–40
unethical actions, reporting, 1:29
unethical behavior, causes of, 3:211–212
unexpected changes, in exchange rates, 1:533
unexpected earnings, 4:439–441
unfair competition, regulation against, 1:691
UNFCCC, see United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change
Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice (USPAP), 4:583,
6:57
Unilever, 3:216, 219
Unilever Group, 4:474
company costs, 4:151
input and product prices for, 4:146–147
modeling of operating costs for, 4:122–126
Unilever N.V., 4:461, 474
Unilever PLC, 3:133, 4:461, 474
unintended costs, of regulation, 1:695
unintentional errors, correction of, 1:48
Union of South American Nations (UNASUR), 1:680
unions, 3:198, 199
unique circumstances, as investor constraint, 6:259–260
United Arab Emirates, 6:83
United Kingdom
active return and weights for equities, 6:495–500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
average hours worked, 1:622
beer market, 4:138–139
benchmark for swaps, 5:29
bond spread, total returns and GDP growth, 6:416, 417
break-even inflation rates, 6:406–408
business cycle and policy rates, 6:401, 402
commercial property valuation, 6:30–31
crimean estate, 6:451–453
currency crisis in, 1:572
disclosures of risk information, 2:262
dividend imputation tax system, 3:151
dividend payouts, 3:159, 178
dividend policy, 4:201, 202
earnings growth, 4:435–436, 438, 440
equity REITs, 6:83
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
food inflation, 4:147–148
GDP growth rate, 4:212
Gordon growth model, 4:68
government bond risk premiums, 5:297–301
historical equity risk premium, 4:61–63
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
index-linked bonds, 6:392, 394–395, 397
inflation and T-bill rates, 6:400, 401
inflation target, 6:405n.21
labor force participation rate, 1:619, 621
layer method, 6:39–40
leases for office properties, 6:19, 20
money supply growth and inflation, 1:256, 261, 286, 288
natural resources, 1:616
net migration, 1:620
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
population growth, 1:618
portfolio weights, 6:471
private real estate valuation, 6:56n.17, 57
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81
R&D expenditures, 1:626
real estate equities market, 6:82
real GDP per capita, 1:597, 653
real yields, 6:392–397
regulation of portfolio management, 6:259
reversion valuations, 6:37–39
Royal & Sun Alliance Group, 3:143
self-regulating organizations in, 1:680
share repurchases, 3:161, 178
taylor rule for policy rates, 6:403, 405
valuers, 6:54n.16
UK gilt curve and break-even inflation rate, 6:409–411
regulatory factors in determining shape of, 6:419–420
slope, level, and curvature of, 6:412
spread of, 6:413–415
United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC), 3:256
United Parcel Service, 4:524
United States
active return and weights for equities, 6:496, 497, 499, 500
appraisal-based indexes, 6:59n.22
automotive industry, 4:17
average hours worked, 1:622
banking supervision, 1:699
beer market, 4:145, 146
benchmarks for bond valuation, 5:25
book value, 4:403
business cycle and policy rates, 6:401, 402
callable bonds, 5:122
commercial property values, 6:452
commodity exchanges, 6:203
common law, 3:113
corporate default, loss, and recovery rates, 6:424–427
corporate governance evaluation, 3:231
credit default swaps, 5:256
credit spreads and business cycle, 6:427–428
dividends
cash dividends paid, 3:127
decline in, 3:179
dividend policy, 4:201–202
payouts from, 3:159, 178
earnings growth, 6:435–436, 438, 439
economic growth, I:630
education spending, I:600
effective tax rate for multinational companies, 2:170
equity investment styles, 6:444
equity premiums, 6:446–447
equity risk premium, 4:60
ESG risk exposures, 3:256, 257
event-specific disclosures of risk information, 2:252
exchange rates, I:554–555
executive compensation, 3:239
exports and foreign direct investment in, I:657
ex post equity risk premium, 6:441
FFM factors, 4:80n.44
FFM model for equities market, 4:80
financial statements of US subsidiaries of foreign companies, 2:129–130
firms with negative book value for equity, I:504
GDP bond spread, total returns and GDP growth, 6:416–417
and consumption, 6:437
GDP growth rate, 4:212
ICT capital and investment in GDP, 1:623, 624
real GDP, 1:500–501
real GDP per capita, 1:597–599, 652–654
GGM equity risk premium estimate, 4:68–69
government bond market, 5:25
government bond risk premiums, 6:418
growth accounting equation, 1:613–614
health care costs, 2:91–93
historical equity risk premium, 4:61–63
history of merger activity in, 3:277–278
impairment of capital rule, 3:153
index-linked bonds, 6:392, 394
inflation break-even inflation rates, 6:406–407
and Federal Reserve policy, I:436, 437
and money supply growth, 1:256, 261, 286–288
and S&P 500 returns, 1:263–264
and T-bill rates, 6:400, 401
international trade, 2:116
investment management, 6:244
Kyoto Protocol, 3:256
labor and total factor productivity, 1:627–628
labor force participation rate, I:619, 621
labor supply and economic growth, 1:617
leases, 6:20, 21
livestock investment in, 6:197
moving average for retail sales, 1:449
and MSCI ACWI, 6:495
multiple defaults by companies, 5:264n.19
natural resources, 1:616
neoclassical model for, I:646–647
net migration, I:620
OECD Principles, 3:252n.18
population growth, I:618
pre-tax operating margin for building retailers in, I:500
price-to-earnings ratio, 6:442–443
private equity investments, 6:137, 154
private real estate investments, 6:14, 57, 101
publicly traded real estate equities, 6:81, 101
quantitative easing, I:564
R&D expenditures, I:626
real cyclically adjusted P/E ratio, 6:443
real default-free interest rates, 6:389
real equity returns, 6:434, 435
real yields, 6:392, 293, 396–397
regulation commodity and futures regulation, 6:204
cost–benefit analysis of, I:695–696
disclosure regulations, I:693n.19
and government subsidies, I:698–699
of portfolio management, 6:259
regulatory response to global financial crisis, I:683
self-regulating organizations, I:679–680
regulatory requirements, 4:16
REITs, 6:83–84, 108–109, 111
REOCs, 6:96
restructuring, 5:259
returns by asset class, 6:13–14
reversion, 6:37n.11
savings and loan crisis (1980s–1990s), 4:583
sector ROEs, 4:497–498
share repurchases, 3:161, 178; 4:218
taxation, 3:150–151
tax deductible interest, 4:290
Taylor rule for policy rates, 6:403, 404
yield curve movements, 5:45, 46
US Air Force, 3:201–202
US Circuit Court of Appeals, 1:695
US Consumer Price Index (CPI) and inflation company analysis, 4:145
correlated error testing, I:425
Durbin–Watson statistic for, I:425
in-sample forecast comparisons, 4:344–435
instability in time-series models, 1:437–438
linear trend models for, 1:416–418
multiperiod forecast, 1:432–434
out-of-sample forecast comparisons, 1:435–436
testing for ARCH(1), 1:460–461
and REIT returns, 6:82
US Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers (CPI-U), 6:14
US Department of Justice, 3:209, 295, 296, 298
US dollar BMW’s foreign currency exposure, 2:175, 176
CAD/USD currency pair, I:517n.2, 519
and capital flows, I:556
correlation of exchange rate returns for, I:267–269
currency code, I:581
currency translation, 2:141–143
and current account deficit, I:554–555
demand for financial assets, I:556
DEM/USD currency pair, I:556–557
exchange rate with Swiss franc, 1:412–413
international risk premium estimation, 4:89
JPY/USD currency pair bid–offer spread for, I:518
equity market trends and exchange rates, I:558
exchange rate as random walk, 1:440–442
forward points for, I:528n.9
triangular arbitrage with, I:520–521
for real GDP per capita, I:597–598
real interest rate differentials and value of, I:556–557
turkish lira, I:557–558
USD/EUR currency pair arbitrage constraints for exchange rate quotes, I:520–521
exchange rate quotes for, I:517, 518
liquidity in, I:518
and spot forward rates, 1:527–528
USD/GBP currency pair, I:518, 521–522
US Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC), 4:17
US GAAP available-for-sale investments, 4:505
book value of equity, 4:492–493
US dollar businesses, 2:35, 36, 49–56
classification shifting, 2:243
compensation, 2:72, 99, 101, 102
depreciation of real investments, 6:104
extraordinary items, 2:211n.9
fair value, 4:549, 583
goodwill impairment tests, 2:255–256; 4:437–438
impairments, 2:47–48
income statements, 4:108
intangible assets, 4:544
intercorporate investments, 2:8–10
interest classification, 4:422
and dividends, 4:293–294
investment property, 6:99
investments in associates, 2:23, 27, 31, 34
in financial assets, 2:11–15, 17, 22
joint ventures, 2:23
LIFO inventory accounting, 4:378
multinational operations, 2:116
accounting for dirty-surplus items, 2:169
accounting for foreign currency transactions, 2:119, 121
US GAAP (continued)
financial statements in highly inflationary economies, 2:140–141
foreign currency transactions, 2:128
preparation of foreign financial statements, 2:130, 158–160, 162–164
rules for translation of foreign currency financial statements,
2:139–140
translation methods for financial statements, 2:130, 137–140,
149, 158–160, 162–164
NAV calculation for real assets, 6:102
non-controlling interests, 2:43
nonfinancial assets, 4:410
operating cash flow, 4:420
post-employment benefits
convergence with IFRS, 2:73
disclosure of benefits, 2:88, 90, 93–95
financial statement reporting of benefits, 2:77–82, 87
measuring pension obligations, 2:75–76
R&D expenditures, 4:403, 516
reconciliation requirement of, 4:437–438
remeasurement gains and losses, 2:138
residual income, 4:493
share-based compensation, 4:299
US Internal Revenue Code, 3:292
US Producer Price Index for Crude Energy Materials (PPICEM),
1:309–311
US Securities and Exchange Commission (SEC)
accruals modeling, 2:218
agency problems and filings with, 3:203
allocation of regulatory responsibilities from, 1:679–680
Amendments to the Rules Governing the Investment Company Act of
1940, 3:232
on board chairmen, 3:233–234
classification shifting evidence, 2:216–217
corporate disclosure filings, 3:231
credit rating agencies, 3:109; 5:210
Diebold settlement with, 4:416
discounts for lack of control, 4:578
Division of Corporation Finance, 2:259
earnings quality case examples, 2:223–235
assessing quality of expense recognition, 2:234–235
assessing quality of revenues, 2:230–232
cost capitalization, 2:232–233
MicroStrategy, Inc., 2:228–230
revenue recognition, 2:224–230
Sunbeam Corporation, 2:224–228
WorldCom Corp., 2:232–233
enforcement action for Digilog, Inc., 2:206
ESG risk filings, 3:257
formalized revenue recognition practices, 4:414–415
Groupon registration statement with, 4:416
and guideline transactions method, 4:572
overturning of rules by, 1:695
reconciliation with GAAP as requirement, 4:437, 438
Rule 30b, 4:416
Rule 430n, 4:579
Rule 10b, 1:696–697
required filings with, 4:16
Research Objectivity Standards vs. rules of, 1:210
Rule 10b-18, 3:161, 178n.59; 4:202n.8
Rule 144, 4:579
sanctioning of Mitchell Hutchins Asset Management, 1:249–250
on trade allocation issues, 1:245–247
VaR acceptance by, 6:330
US Supreme Court, 3:277
US Treasury bills (T-bills) and bonds, 1:276
business cycles and rates for, 6:400–405
and commodity indexes, 6:217
and inflation
conditional heteroskedasticity of, 1:345, 347
Fisher effect, 1:365–368, 462
serial correlation of, 1:351
investment horizon of, 6:306
in quantitative easing, 5:36
returns of asset classes, 6:14
short-term nominal interest rates on, 6:399
and stocks, 1:271
and TED spread, 5:32
US Treasury bonds (T-bonds) active management for portfolios of,
6:504–506
and Fed model, 4:395
growth and yield spreads/total returns on, 6:416–417
rates distribution for, 1:496–497
REIT yields vs., 6:85
yield of S&P 500 Index and, 1:278
US Treasury curve and break-even inflation rate, 6:409–411
and risk premium on US Treasuries, 6:417
slope, level, and curvature of, 6:412
spread of, 6:413–415
supply and demand factors in, 6:419
US Treasury Inflation-Protected Securities (TIPS), 6:392, 397
US Treasury notes (T-notes), 8:31–32
US Treasury securities (US Treasuries)
Asian central banks’ purchases of, 6:419
certainty of future cash flows from, 6:377
and country premium, 4:90
and credit spread for corporate bonds, 6:423
credit spread for swaps vs., 5:232–233
government bonds in emerging markets vs., 6:429–430
in quantitative easing, 5:36
risk premium on, 6:417
share repurchases of, 3:161
spot and forward curves for, 5:13
stripping and reconstitution of, 5:79
term structure of volatility, 5:50–51
yield curve factors, 5:47–49
United Technologies, 3:218
uniting of interests accounting method, 2:37
unit roots
cointegrated, 1:463–466
defined, 1:443
Diecky–Fuller test, 1:443–447, 462, 464, 466
Engle–Granger test, 1:464
Fisher effect, 1:462
modeling, 1:444–447
and predictability of stock market returns, 1:463
and regressions with multiple time series, 1:462–466
single vs. multiple, 1:464n.45
testing for, 1:443, 462
unit root test of nonstationarity, 1:443–447
unit value, real estate, 6:10
university endowments, 6:299
University of Pennsylvania, 3:259
unleveraged IRR, 6:64
unlimited funds, 3:10
unquoted investments, private equity, 6:156
unrealized proceeds, 6:160
unsolicited trading requests, 1:92–93
unstructured data, 1:273–274
unsystematic risk, 3:49
unusual charges, 4:132
updates, 1:94, 131–132
up factor, 5:366, 373
upfront payment (upfront premium) and credit quality, 5:257–258
determining, 5:267, 269–270
UPREITs, see umbrella partnership
REITs
upside potential of convertible bonds, 5:172
upstream transactions, 2:31–33
upward only restrictions, 6:448
US Bancorp, 4:404
uses-of-free-cash-flow-basis, 4:308–310
USPAP, see Uniform Standards of Professional Appraisal Practice
US Style Indices Methodology (S&P), 4:450
utilitarian approach to ethics, 3:213
utilities, as operating expenses, 6:42–43
utility providers, 4:167–168
V
vacant sites, highest and best use of, 6:26–27
vacant space, real estate valuation of, 6:43
Vadlamani, Srinivas, 2:239–241
Vale (company), 6:212
valuation, 4:6, 36, 54n.1
absolute models, 4:23–25
arbitrage-free (see arbitrage-free valuation)
asset
economic factors in, 6:375–465
expectations of future cash flows in, 6:379
present value model of, 6:236–378
binomial method, 5:81–85
bond (see bond valuation)
claims, 3:64–65
commodities, 6:187, 199–201
comparables-based
enterprise value to EBITDA, 4:432–434
for markets, 4:367–369
P/E, 4:386–398
price to book value, 4:411–412
price to cash flow, 4:424
price to dividends, 4:426–427
price to sales, 4:418–419
for private equity, 6:143–144, 158–159
for real estate, 6:25–26, 51–52
in relative valuation models, 4:245, 26 with terminal price multiples, 4:401 and corporate governance, 3:258–259
discounted cash flow method
developing terminal value, 4:167
expectations approach vs., 5:370–371
perpetuity calculations in, 4:168
for private companies, 4:557–558, 563
for private equity, 6:138, 144
for private real estate investments, 6:33–45
for publicly traded real estate
securities, 6:27, 111–113, 121–122
valuation inputs for, 4:182–183
discounted dividend (see discounted dividend valuation)
equities/stock, 6:433–447
business cycles and, 6:448
earnings growth and economic cycles, 6:435–440
for equities with bad consumption hedging properties, 6:434–435
equity risk premiums in, 6:433–434
with H-model, 4:231–232
multiple valuation indicators in, 4:447–448
for non-dividend paying stock, 4:229–230
pricing formula, 6:433
quantifying equity risk premiums, 6:440–441
with spreadsheet modeling, 4:237–238
with two-stage dividend discount model, 4:226–228
valuation multiples for, 6:441–443
equity, 4:5–49
about, 4:5–6
absolute valuation models, 4:23–25
applications, 4:9–11
for asset-based valuation, 4:24–25
and market expectations, 4:10–11
models for, 4:23–26
practice problems, 4:41–46
relative valuation models, 4:25–26
research reports, 4:33–37
with residual income, 4:483–484
solutions to problems, 4:47–49
sum-of-the-parts valuation, 4:26–29
type of value, 4:6–9
valuation process, 4:11–33
FCFE model, 4:24
FCFF model, 4:24
of financial assets, 5:76
first-in, first-out method, 2:138, 4:378, 407
forecasted fundamentals-based
enterprise value to EBITDA, 4:432
forward P/E, 4:383–385
justified P/E, 4:383–385
of markets, 4:369–370
price to book value, 4:410–411
price to cash flow, 4:423–424
price to dividends, 4:426
price to earnings, 4:383–386
price to sales, 4:417–418
forward commitments, 5:293–359
about, 5:293
arbitrage-free principles, 5:294–295
forward contracts, 5:295–329
futures contracts, 5:308–329
swap contracts, 5:329–347
forwards, 5:7
currency forwards, 5:327–328
equity forwards, 5:308–310
fixed-income forwards, 5:323–324
interest rate forwards, 5:317–319
notation for pricing, 5:295–297
free cash flow (see free cash flow valuation)
for private company valuation, 4:550, 557–566
to private equity valuation, 6:138
to real estate valuation, 6:27–46
income models, 4:23n.8
last-in, first-out method
balance sheet adjustments for, 4:513
comparisons of companies using FIFO and, 4:378, 407
on foreign currency financial statements, 2:138
long forward positions, 5:303–304
market-based, 4:365–477
about, 4:366–367
enterprise value multiples, 4:828–436
harmonic mean, 4:445–447
international considerations, 4:437–438
issues with, 4:445–451
method based on forecasted fundamentals, 4:369–370
method of comparables, 4:367–369
momentum indicators, 4:439–444
multiple indicators in, 4:447–451
practice problems, 4:456–468
price multiples, 4:370–427
solutions to problems, 4:469–477
Monte Carlo arbitrage-free method, 5:98–100
multinational corporations, 1:327–329
options (see options valuation)
pathwise, 5:95–98
post-money, 6:148–149, 166–167
pre-money, 6:148–149, 167
pricing vs., 5:294
for private companies (see private company valuation)
private equity, 6:135–184
about, 6:138–141
in buyout transactions, 6:144–148
classification of private equity, 6:137–138
due diligence, 6:158
Europa Venture Partners III case study, 6:161–164
exit routes for investments, 6:149–151
market data in, 6:143–144
net asset value, 6:158–159
practice problems, 6:177–180
private equity funds, 6:151–161
and private equity in global economy, 6:136
risks and costs of private equity investments, 6:156–157
solutions to problems, 6:181–183
value creation for private equity, 6:141–143
for venture capital transactions, 6:144–145, 148–149, 166–176
real estate (see real estate valuation)
of reduced form models, 5:223
relative models, 4:25–26
residual income (see residual income valuation)
risk-neutral, 5:206
share repurchases and cash dividends, 3:167–169
of structural models, 5:215–216
sum-of-the-parts, 4:26–29
swap contracts
currency swaps, 5:340–342
equity swaps, 5:345–347
interest rate swaps, 5:334–335
target company, 3:299–310
comparable company analysis, 3:305–308
comparable transaction analysis, 3:308–310
discounted cash flow analysis, 3:299–305
venture capital method, 6:166–176
basic method, 6:166–170
buyout vs., 6:144–145
determining investment amounts, 6:148–149
and risk, 6:171–172
Z-spread in, 5:30–31
valuation date, 4:572
valuation inputs, company model, 4:182–183
valuation multiples, for equities, 6:441–443
The Valuation of Customer-Related Assets
(Appraisal Foundation), 4:584
Valuation of Intangible Assets (IVSC
Guidance Note), 4:584
Valuation of Privately-Held Company
Equity Securities Issued as
Compensation (Stock Practice Aid),
4:56n.24, 584

value. see also specific types
appreciation of, 4:217–218
of employee compensation, 2:72
and nonoperating assets, 4:337
standards/definitions of, 4:548–550

value added (metric), 6:468–473. see also
active returns
benchmarks for, 6:468–469
calculations of, 6:469–471
for country equity markets, 6:471
decomposition of, 6:471–473
derived, 6:468
expected, 6:482–483
realized, 6:493–495
total, 6:471–472

value additivity, 5:77
value at risk (VaR), 6:253, 315–334
advantages and limitations of,
6:329–332
estimating, 6:318–329
extensions of, 6:332–334
formal definition, 6:315–317
origins, 6:315
and risk budgeting, 6:358
and sensitivity risk, 6:344–348
and sensitivity/scenario risk measures,
6:344–348
in simulations, 1:503
threshold for, 6:316–317
value chain members, opportunistic
exploitation of, 3:209–210

value creation
and LBO model, 6:146–148
for private equity, 6:141–143
value in use, 6:24

Value Line, 4:73, 393, 397, 422n.48
value of growth (term), 4:220–222
valuer, 6:54n.16
values, CFA Institute, 1:15
value stocks, 6:280, 444–446

Vanguard Windsor fund
expected value added, 6:482, 483
information ratio, 6:477, 478
Sharpe ratio, 6:475

VaR. see value at risk
variable bias, 1:357–358
variable costs, 4:114, 156–157

variable interest entities (VIEs), 2:36,
52, 206

variable operating expenses, 6:42
variables. see also specific types
linear association of, 1:257–258
in multiple linear regression, 1:320
nonlinear relations of, 1:262–263
probabilistic checking for correlation between,
1:498
defining probability distributions for,
1:496–498
determining, 1:496

with unstable correlations, 1:505
in regression analysis, 1:278
transformation of, 1:356, 358–364

variance
in active returns, 6:494
analysis of, 1:297–300
in autoregressive model, 1:415
linear regression model, 1:297–300
of prediction error, 1:301
return, 6:253, 281, 494

and volatility estimation, 5:85

variance–covariance method of
VaR estimation, 6:320. see also
parametric method of VaR
estimation
variance swap, 6:224
VaR threshold, 6:316–317, 320

Vasicek model, 5:41–42
VBO. see vested benefit obligation
vega, 5:413–414, 416, 6:338
veil of ignorance, 3:214, 215
Veld, Chris, 6:210

Venezuela
economic growth, 1:602–604
exchange rate management, 1:571
inflation, 1:564; 2:141
natural resources, 1:615, 616
openness of economy, 1:656
real GDP per capita, 1:598, 653

Venture Capital and Private Equity
Valuation Principles, 6:159
venture capital investors, 4:547
venture capital method of valuation,
6:166–176
basic method, 6:166–170
buyout vs., 6:144–145
determining investment amounts,
6:172–176
estimating terminal value for,
6:170–171
issues with valuation, 6:148–149
and risk, 6:171–172
venture capital transactions
buyout vs., 6:148–149
defined, 6:136
secondary, 6:150
stages of, 6:137

Verizon Communications, Inc., 4:389–
392, 446, 447

Verizon Wireless, 3:133

Vermont, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
vertical mergers, 3:276–277, 279–280
vested benefit obligation (VBO), 2:75n.5
vesting, for stock options, 2:104
vesting date, 2:103
Viallet, Claude, 4:133n.4, 133n.5
VIEs. see variable interest entities

Vietnam
coffee harvesting, 6:198
exchange rate management, 1:570
natural resources, 1:617
global GDP per capita, 1:597, 653
Vinci SA, 4:231–232
vintage year, private equity fund, 6:154
violations of ethical standards
case studies
Glenarm Company, 1:227–231
Preston Partners, 1:233–237
Super Selection Investment Advisors,
1:239–244

and changes in investment objectives,
1:249–250
detection of, 1:119–120
dissociating from, 1:27–28
lists of, 1:54
notification of known, 1:27
by others, participation or association
with, 1:23
reporting, 1:27
sanctions, 1:15
supervisor’s response to, 1:121
and trade allocation, 1:245–247
visibility, 4:210
Viskanta, Tadas, 4:90n.54

VIX. see Chicago Board Options
Volatility Index

Vodafone AirTouch, 3:276
Vodafone Group PLC, 3:133
volatility (o)
asset price, 1:70–72; 6:389
and assumptions of APT, 6:275–276
in Black model, 5:398, 400
in BSM model, 5:388, 390, 393
in construction of binomial interest
rate trees, 5:90–91
with currency options, 5:396
of exchange rate movements, 1:538
of future earnings, expected, 3:148–
149, 154
implied, 5:219, 415–419, 472
about, 5:363
and BSM model, 5:415–416
and options prices, 5:472
in option trading, 5:417–419
variability in, 5:416
and volatility indexes, 5:416–417
of income from equity REITS, 6:85
interest rate
about, 5:130–132
and binomial interest rate trees, 5:83
callable bonds with, 5:135–138,
140–143
callable bonds without, 5:127–130
estimating volatility with binomial
interest rate trees, 5:85
and option-adjusted spread,
5:145–147
putable bonds with, 5:135–136,
138–143
putable bonds without, 5:128–129
in tests of bond analytics, 5:178
and value of bonds with embedded
options, 5:130–132
and yield curve volatility, 5:50
and lack of marketability discounts,
4:579–580
measuring, 5:85
and objective for strategies with
options, 5:470
and options prices, 5:471–472
of real estate returns, 6:60–61
and real yields, 6:393
refining spreads based on, 5:464–465
and sensitivity risk measures, 6:345
and size of bid–offer spread, 1:519

and straddles, 5:467, 468
in swaption valuation, 5:403
term structure of, 5:416
and VaR limitations, 6:331
and vega, 5:413
yield curve, 5:50–51
volatility indexes, 5:416–417
volatility regimes, 6:331
volatility swaps, 6:224
volatility term (equilibrium model), 5:40–41
Volcker, Paul, 6:415
Volkswagen AG, 4:440–441
volume. see trading volume
volume and price approach, 4:112
volume-weighted average price (VWAP) algorithms, 6:530
volunteers, compromising of CFA Institute integrity, 1:169
Volvo Group financial assets, 2:13–14
pension obligation estimates, 2:89, 90
voting, proxy, 1:76–78
voting provisions, supermajority, 3:291
voting rights, 3:291
VWAP algorithms. see volume-weighted average price algorithms

W
WACC. see weighted average cost of capital
WAL. see weighted average life
Walgreens, 4:115–117
Wallison, P., 1:701.n.31
Wal-Mart, 3:143, 200, 4:145
warehouse properties, 6:11–12, 20
Washington State, ESG risk exposures, 3:256
wash trading, 6:540
Waste Management Utility PLC, 2:217; 5:167–172
waterfall, 5:238; 6:155
weak stationary (term), 1:426.n.11
weather
and grains, 6:190
and livestock, 6:191
and soft commodities, 6:191–192
Weatherford International Ltd., 4:14
webpages, maintaining, 1:47
weighted average cost of capital (WACC)
and company valuation, 1:293–295
defined, 3:94
discounting free cash flows with, 3:303, 304
and present value of FCFF, 4:287
and required rate of return for private company, 4:559
as required return, 3:51
and returns, 4:90–92
return to invested capital and, 1:301–303
weighted average life (WAL), 5:37
weighted harmonic mean, 4:445–446
Weil, Jonathan, 2:262
welfare economics, fundamental theorem of, 1:681–682
Wells Fargo & Company, 4:404
Wendy’s, 6:212
WertR, 6:57
WertV, 6:57
Western Digital Corporation, 4:423–424, 429–434
Western Europe, 1:600; 6:389. see also specific countries
Westport Innovations Inc., 1:291–293
West Texas Intermediate (WTI) crude oil, 6:194, 205
Weyherhaeuser, 4:25
Wharf Holdings, 3:143
whistleblowing, 1:108, 113
white box, 6:535
White-corrected standard errors, 1:426.n.11
white knight defense, 3:293–294
white squire defense, 3:294
Whole Foods Market, 3:133
wholesale currency quotes, 1:520.n.5
Williams, John Burr, 4:198, 209
Williams Amendment to the Securities Exchange Act (1934), 3:298–299
Wilson, Charles, 3:204
Windstream Corp., 4:390, 392, 446, 447
winner’s curse, 3:294, 314
winners minus losers (WML) risk factor, 6:280, 290–292
WM/Reuters FX rate, 6:540
won, Korean, 1:581
work, misrepresentation of, 1:46
working capital and FCFF, 4:291
and free cash flow, 3:303; 4:299–301
on pro forma cash flow statements, 4:178–179
projections of, 4:132–133
working capital accounts, 2:284
working capital ratios, 2:284
working conditions, substandard, 3:210
World Bank, 2:199
WorldCom Corp.
accounting scandal, 3:206
earnings quality, 2:232–233; 6:440
lack of transparency at, 3:242
net income and operating cash flow, 2:221–222
WPP Group PLC, 4:373
write-downs, 4:375n.12
writing, after exam period, 1:168
writing options, 5:370
written material, brought into exam room, 1:167
WTI crude oil. see West Texas Intermediate (WTI) crude oil

X
XMI Corporation, 4:41–42, 48

Y
Yahoo! Inc., 2:128, 164–167
Yahoo! Finance, 4:388
Yang, Y., 4:437n.58
Yardeni model, 4:396
 Yasuda, Ayako, 6:145.n.a
years purchase, 6:30n.6
yen, Japanese and Canadian dollar, 1:275–276
and interest rates, 6:307
and present value of FCFF, 1:301–303
and required rate of return for private company, 4:559
as required return, 3:51
and returns, 4:90–92
return to invested capital and, 1:301–303
weighted average life (WAL), 5:37
weighted harmonic mean, 4:445–446
Weil, Jonathan, 2:262
welfare economics, fundamental theorem of, 1:681–682
Wells Fargo & Company, 4:404
Wendy’s, 6:212
bid–offer spread for, 1:518
equity market trends and exchange rates, 1:558
exchange rate as random walk, 1:540–442
forward points for, 1:528n.9
triangular arbitrage with, 1:520–521
and monetary policy, 1:564
yen carry trades, 1:555–556
yield(s)
all risks, 6:30–31, 37
in BYPRP method, 4:88–89
cash flow, 4:380
convenience, 6:212
dividend, 4:380, 424–427
calculation of, 4:425–426
and comparables, 4:426–427
continuous, 5:307
continuously compounded, 5:394
and forecasted fundamentals, 4:426
forward, 4:218
in fundamental factor models, 6:285–286
and price-to-dividends, 4:380
and stock splits, 3:132
earnings, 4:379, 380
effective, 6:41
of equity REITs vs. REOCs, 6:87
equivalent, 6:40–41
government bond, 6:409–411
real, 6:392–397
regulatory factors and, 6:419–420
of US Treasury bonds and S&P 500
Index, 1:278
yield capitalization method of real estate valuation, 6:33n.9
yield curve. see also spot curve (spot yield curve)
and arbitrage-free valuation, 5:76
bonds’ exposure to movement in, 5:45–47
and business cycles, 6:409–421
and callable bonds, 5:132–134
default-free
and break-even inflation rates, 6:409–411
and business cycles, 6:409–421
and interest rates, 6:415–416
investor expectations and slope of, 6:413
in Japan, 6:420–421
level, slope, and curvature of, 6:411–413
and risk premium for default-free bonds, 6:416–419
spread of, 6:413–415
supply and demand factors influencing, 6:419
forward curve and movement in, 5:19–20
inflation and slope of, 5:15–16
maturity structure of volatilities in, 5:50–51
pair, spot, and forward rates from, 5:126–127
and putable bonds, 5:134–135
“riding” or “rolling down,” 5:22–24
for risky bonds, 5:144
in segmented markets theory, 5:35
shape of, 5:47–50
yield curve factor models, 5:45–54
bonds’ exposure to yield curve movement, 5:45–47
defined, 5:47
managing yield curve risks, 5:51–53
maturity structure of yield curve volatilities, 5:50–51
shape of yield curve, 5:47–50
yield curve risks, 5:51–53
yield duration, 5:149
yield rate, 6:33n.9
yield spread, nominal, 1:558
yield to maturity (YTM)
in BYPRP method, 4:88
and credit spread, 5:207
and expected/realized return on bonds, 5:17–19
and long-term government bonds, 4:65
and par curve, 5:14
and spot rates, 5:16–19
YPF Sociedad Anonima, 4:321
YTM. see yield to maturity
yuan, Chinese, 1:555; 2:175, 176
Z
zero-coupon bonds (zeros)
break-even inflation rates for, 6:406
calculating forward rates on, 5:9–10
current forward curve and spot rates for, 5:21–22
negative key rate durations for, 5:156
pathwise valuation of, 5:96–97
reduced form pricing formulas for, 5:224–225
and spot curve, 5:7
swap curve in valuation of, 5:26–27
and term structure of credit spreads, 5:232–233
viewing securities as, 5:78–79
zero-coupon yield curve, 5:15
zero earnings, trailing P/E with, 4:378
Zeta (Z-score) analysis, 1:369
Z-score, Altman bankruptcy prediction model, 2:235–236
Z-spread (zero spread), 5:30–31, 144